



$$\omega \times A^{1/2} b$$

KvRx mBdj Bmj vg

We are led to Believe a Lie  
 When we see not Thro' the Eye

-----William Blake

cw\_exi GKwU gvby tKI thb myear ewAP  
 gvby ntq tetP \_vKtZ bv nq|  
 -----KvRx mvBdj Bmj vg|



[1]

UvKv bv w`qv KB hvm ? Kvcw wK Kti `\*Z weQvbn t\_+K D+V G+J v guqv |  
Xj yXj y+PvL Avi Uj g+J v cv+q +Kvb i K+g `vmo+q t\_+K c`v+Ui teë j vMv+Z-j vMv+Z +Nvi j vMv K+U w+Uz  
ej j , w+Uzgv`v+bi Kv+Q UvKv Pvm gvMx ?

Qvi dj vi g+Zv `w` awi +q GK j v+d w+Uz mvg+tb G+tm ev-nv+Z Kj vi +P+tc ai +j v g+uqv | Zvi ci ej j , GB  
kvj v gvZvj , GBWv gvZj vgi RvMv bv | Avgvi UvKv +` |

nv-nv-nv Kti tn+tm D+V w+Uzgv`v+bi ej j , kvj x tem`v, Avgvi Kj vi awi m! +Zvi L+e mvm evot+Q | Qvi kvj x  
Kj vi Qvi |

GK SUKvq w+R+K Qvmo+q w+q `i Rvi m+g+L Avmvi Rb` cv evot+J v w+Uz wKŠ`bv+Qvi ev`v guqv Avevi  
wM+q `vot+J v `i Rv AvM+J | Zvi ci SvmR+q D+V ej j , UvKv +` fvj n+e bv wKŠ`w+Uz

thb `vot+Z cvi +Q bv w+Uzgv`v+bi GKUztemk Lvl qv n+q+Q AvR | Zi j +ct+U cot+J L+P P+tc gv\_vq | ZLb  
bvi x +`n bv n+J Avi wKOB fvj j v+Mbv Zvi | c+K+U AvR GKwU UvKv | tbB +Kb th Avm+Z +Mj GB evNbxwUi LvPvq |  
cwo, UMi , +`vj v, wecvkv, cwY+g | +`i GK R+bi Kv+Q +M+J B n+Zv | wKŠ`guqv i +fci Kv+Q | iv th w+Lix | guqv  
n+Q i +fci ivbx | Uj +Z-Uj +Z w+Uzgv`v+bi ej j , UvKv bvB | mi , hvB+Z +` |

+k+ti K+U g+uqv e+J DVj , UvKv bvB +Zv Kvg Ki +Z Av+mvQ K`vb i +qvt+i ev`Pv | ZLb g+tb \_v+K bv |  
g+tb \_v+K+J B ev....., +Zvi g+Zv tem`vi N+ti AvB+Z Avevi UvKv j vM+e Avgvi ? u+ hvB+Z +` Avgvt+i | mBiv  
hv |

tem`v KBqv MvBj w`we bv e`gvBm | UvKv +` |  
`i Rvi KvQ \_vBKv mBiv hv guqv | Avgvi gv\_vq L+P P+tcvBQ bv KBj vg |  
we`+fci nvm tn+tm guqv ej j , L+P! +Zvi me L+P +Zv +X+J w`w+J , +Zvi Avevi L+P +Kv\_vq ? BZi | UvKv +` |  
mi tem`v gvMx |

Avi thb mn` Ki +Z cvi +j v bv guqv | c+Q Svm+q cot+J v w+Uzgv`v+bi Dci | i +qvt+i ev`Pv tem`v KBqv MvBj  
w`m | Avmm K`vb, tem`vi Kv+Q K`vb Avmm | ZLb +Zv cv+q a+ti e+tm \_w+K+M | AvR +Zvi GKw`b wK Avgvi GKw`b |  
+Qv+ GB Kvgivi g+ta`i i`n+J v a`vaw`+ c+Yc+tb w+R+K guqv n+Z t\_+K Qvot+Z +P+ov Ki +j v w+Uzgv`v+bi |  
g+`i tbkvUv thb +K+U +M+Q | GLb GKUzkw<sup>3</sup> | tbB kix+ |

Lvbw+Y a`aw`+ ci Gevi mwZ` thb L+P P+tc+J v w+Uzgv`v+bi gv\_vq | N+ti g+ta`i i`n+J v Ki +f+T | w+Uzgv`-  
vb +Kvb g+Z D+V `vmo+q guqv wct+V ag-avg Nym evm+q w`+ZB, | +ti e+ev, | +ti gv, | +ti L+J v Avgvt+i gvBiv dvj vBj  
ti | Mj v dwU+q wPrKvi i`i` Ki +j v guqv |

guqv g+L w+tc a+ti P+ji +MvQvUv k<sup>3</sup> Kti GK tnPKv U+tb guqv bi g ki ixUv gvw+Z td+J w`+j v w+Uzgv`-  
vb | Zvi ci Db+ti g+Zv i`i` Ki +j v j w`\_w+M | Zvi mv+` nvcv+Z-nvcv+Z ej +Z j vM+J v, gvMx tem`v, Gnb wPj w+  
K`vb | GK Kv+gi cqm v Pvm Avgvi Kv+Q | wPvbm bv w+Uzgv`v+bi | gvMx i +fci Z`vR, tem`v +Zvi i +c Awg +crovBqv  
Qvi g+J |

gvw+Z i +qB mgv+tb wPrKvi Ki +Q guqv | wKŠ`wKQ+ZB Pj Qvot+Z cvi +Q bv w+Uzgv`v+bi n+Z t\_+K | guqv  
wPrKvt+i gn+ZB R+ov Av+k-cv+k N+ti i +gt+qiv | mevi +Pvt+L-g+L D+Q+Mi Qvc |

mevi mvt\_ Gtm nmiRi ntj v gwflivbx Lvj v | ej j , I guqv `xvi tLv | wK nBj tZvi | Avnv, gvBqvWv gBiv hvBtev bv wK | I UMi KB tMvj ?

gn#ZB guqvi Nti i m#L Rtov ntj v Avtiv wKQztj vK | mevBtK tvtj ` i Rvi KvqG Gtj v Lvj v | GLtbv mgvrb Ak# AvDto hv#Q wUzgv`vb | guqv wPrKvi Kti hv#Q mgvrb | Gevi thb wKQlv DM0ntj v Lvj v |

c0q wPrKvi Kti etj DVtj v, tei n wUz | Avgvi gvBqvi Mvtq nvZ t` Q! G#Y evBti Avq KBZwQ | bv nBtj wKŠ' fvj nBtev bv wUz | g#Mi gj #cvBvj eyS ?

` i Rvq L# tRvti -tRvti av°v w`#Q Lvj v | g#L Av` j e` tj tPvtL g#L D#t#Mi Qvc d#Utg #`-Kw#P Kti Lvj v Avevi ej j , `xvi Ltj t` wUz | Avnv, gvBqvWvti gvBiv t#j we bv wK ? tLvj KBZwQ ....

Gevi thb Kvrb cwv tMtj v wUzgv`vbi | guqvK tQto w` tq ` i Rv Ltj thb m#y#kvš-ntj v wUzgv`vb | thb tZgb wKQB NtUvb GLvtb | bZg#L Lvj vi m#L `wotq ej j , Avgvi wK t` vl ZvgB KI Lvj v | H guqvB tZv Avgvi Dcti Povl nBj | ZvgB KI gv\_v wK\_v#K ?

KtU Pvcv SvR d#Utg Lvj v ej j , AtbK nBtQ evcy GLb wbtRi Kvrg hv |

GLvbKvi c0q c#k#U Ni i tq#Q Lvj vi nvZ | ewnti i tj vtKiv ZvtK etj gwflivbx | Avi GLvbKvi tqtqiv etj Lvj v | tKD gwm | GB c#v#U Nti i mKj tqtq# i t` Lvi bv Ges me `wqZi Zvi | G# i w`qb tZv Zvi e`vemv | tKvb tqtqi Nti K0Rb Lt# i Avtm, Kvi mvt\_ KtZv UvKv Pw<sup>3</sup> nq, Kvi tKgb BbKvg, cvB-cvB Kti me wntme\_v#K Lvj vi Kvq | kixi LwUtg GB tqtq\_tj v hv BbKvg Kti Zvi tewki fvMB hvq Lvj vi nvZ | Kvi Y GB tqtq# i wKtb GK-GK RbtK GK#U Ni t` qv t`#K i i" Kti Zvi wQtb eU UvKv j Mvb Ki#Z nq Lvj vi |

ZvB gv`vb | tMvtQi tj vK nvZ ivL#Z nq Lvj v | tZgwb wUzgvZvtj i g#Zv tj vtKiv | L# K` i Kti Lvj vtK | gvtS-gvtS `yPvi 0k UvKv tZv GB Lvj vi KvQ t`#KB Avtm | Zvi Dci t#kv-fvs, g`-gvMx meB tZv P#j H Lvj vi Dci w`qb | tmB tZv Pw#j tq ti tL#Q wU#i g#Zv tj vtK# i |

ZvQrov metP#q eo K\_v, GB me Q#vtKv gv`vb mvtq`v-Kiv Lvj vi ev-nvtZi KvR | cyj tki eo mvtne ntZ i i" Kti kn#i i c#v#k#v x t#Zv ch#-Lvj vi nvZ | G# i mKtj B Zvi Lwi #vi, `w# Lwi #vi | ZvB ifct`vKvbx Lvj vi ivbx i g#Zv w`b Kv#U KvD#K tZvqv°v bv Kti | GK gv`vb Zvi mvt\_ tPvtL iv#vtj Ab` gv`vb nvZ\_v#K Zvi |

wUzgv`vb P#j th#ZB guqvi Nti i m#L RUJ v evav mevB Zwotq w` tq UMi Avi cix#K wbtq guqvi Nti XKj Lvj v | Avi cv#bi evUv ivLv tqtq#U Zvi Qvqv m#zbx | tm tZv\_vK#B |

ZLtbv b#P i tq t#wK Z#j -Z#j tQ guqv | Gtj v t#j v Kvco Avi Avj yvj ya#j v Rovtbv P#\_tj v wbtRi nvZ , wQ#q w`#Z-w`#Z Lvj v ej j , I V gv, I V |

guqv tZgwb Kv#tQ | Lvj v ej j , t` wLm I i wK wePvi Uv Awg Kw# | gRbyfvBti w`qv I i wePvi Kivg | Gevi I V gv |

guqv fvj B Rvtb, wUzgv`vb#K wKQB Ki#Z cvi te bv Lvj v | GB wUzgv`vbB AtbK Kv#R j vtM Lvj vi | tKvb tqtq Zvi Aeva` ntj GB wUzgv`vbB tZv Zvi n#wzqvi nq ZLb | ZvB#Zv I i GZ mvm | hLb ZLb Mvtq nvZ t`q | wKŠ' g#L Lvj vtK wKQzbv etj , Z<sup>3</sup>vtcv#i i Dci D#V g#\_R#j v ew#j tk |

Gevi guqvi Mvtq nvZ tev#vtZ-te#vtZ big m#i Lvj v ej j , ZBI evcytKgb aivi gvBqv, teUv tQ#j i mvt\_ j vM#Z tMvj | wQ-wQ-wQ Anb ZB-B K0 B<sup>3/4</sup>Uv i Bj KB ?

w`Nj K0 Gtj v P#j , Ak0fiv Mfxi Av#L h#Mj , Ac#b#e`w0, t#tN gvLv Avb#b A<sup>m</sup>Z nwm at#i ti tL t#k# Rvovtbv KtU guqv etj DVtj v, ut tek`vi Avevi B<sup>3/4</sup>vZ!

K\_vUv thb Mvtq j vM#j v Lvj vi | gn#ZB thb g# Kv#j v ntj v Zvi | Mv fwZ<sup>©</sup> #Y# Mnbv Avi cwi cwU Kvco cwi av#b me mgq ivbx tm#R\_v#K Lvj v | Wvb nvZi tgvUv evj vq nvZ tev#vtj v KtqK gnZ# Zvi ci evUv t`#K Kv#v m#vix w`#q GK wL#j cvb, Lw#kUv m#M#U R`#g#L c#i w`#q w#lc0KtU ej #Z j vM#j v, gvBqvi eo Z`vR ti eev | gvMx gvBbt#i GZ Z`vR\_vK#j ..... Awg Avi cwi bv UMi | I #i bvB#Z hvB#Z K | eo mvtne AvB#v | mU`v nBqv tM#Q | eo mvt#tei tZv Avevi I b#ti Qrov gb f#i bv | KZ KBj vg bZb gvMx Av#Q | Zv bv I bvi guqv ..... wei-wei Ki#Z-Ki#Z Nti t`#K t#wi tq Gtj v Lvj v |

gnqv etj DVtj v, Ptj vq hvK l bvi eo mvtne | AvBR tKnB eBtZ cvi te bv Avgvi Nti | GB Avgv KBqv w` j vg |

K\_vUv `uóB i`btj v Lvj v | wKŠ` tKvb cÓZev` Ki tj v bv tm | wbtRtK msei Y Kti nvlUtZ j vMtj v wlvj B cvtq | GBUKtZv nRg Ki tZB nte ZvtK | bv ntj Pj te tKb | GZ\_tj v Nti m` 9 bx ntq ..... cvtqi Dci cv bwPtq .....

GB GZ\_tj v tqtqi gta` mePtq tewk BbKvg nq gúqvK w` tq | thgwb ifc tZgwb\_b | cj`l tfvj vtZ cvti eo | th cj`l GKevi Avtm gúqvi KvftQ, tm KKti i gZv tNvti l i wCQz-wCQz | gúqvK Qvov thb wKQB eStZ Pvg bv | wK gayth AvftQ l i gta` ..... | i ayGKUz i vM tewk | fvj Nti i tgg wQj | GB bRy` vj vtj i P`ti cto ..... | bRy` vj vj hZ\_tj v tqtq Gtb w` tqtQ mevi tPtq gúqvB KvftRi | l n`Q UvKv BbKvtgi Kj | Aek` hZw` b ifc thŠeb\_vtK |

GLtbv Ku` tQ gúqv | WKti -WKti DVtQ | UMi ZvtK Rwo tq ati efm AvftQ | mvšbv w` t`Q wevfbaK\_v etj | cix Kwú tQ gúqvi mvf\_ | Lp big gtb i tqtq cix | Atb`i Kó t` Ltj B tm tKt` tdtj | ZvB tj vtKi Kv` px ej vi tLvPvUv mn` Ki tZ nq ZvtK | Avevi fvj l evtm mevB |

UMi ej j , meB AvgvMv Kcvj | bbtj GB cvtci RvMqvq cptZ nq | tb l v gúqv | bv nbtj ejo gvMx Avevi Mvj vlvj i`i` Ki tev | tZvi eo mvtne AvBtev, ejo KBqv tMj |

GiB gta` P`uv Gtm Lei w` tq tMtj v, UMti i Nti bvMi Gtm efm AvftQ AtbK`Y | tPvtLi Rj gftL cÓq t` šovZ j vMtj v UMi |

GLvrb tPvtLi Rj Sti wbfz | RYvKxYzvq Kó\_vKtZ tbB GLvrb | bvMi Gtj B thb thŠetbi ckiv mwrTq emtZ nte | kZ Któl gwj b gL Kti\_vKv GLvrb cvc!

cÓq mBv LvrbK ati Nti Ltí i tbB UMti i | MZ mBvtn FZz`i` ntj v Zvi | GB mgq Nti Ltí i emvrb hvq bv | AtbKB emtq wect` cotQ | tctU ev`Pv Gtm tMtQ | i v`w Utk WBFvi\_tj v eo temvgj | etj , ÓGB gvMx thgtb Lvk tZgtb Kvg mvi gy UvKv t` B bvó | ZvB GB e`vcvti Lp mveartb\_vtK UMi | ZvB FZi mgq bvMi emvq bv Nti |

nvZ GKwU UvKv l tbB | AvR fvj wKQz nvZvt` nte tcvUj wgvvi ctKU t`tK | `\*Z tntU wbtRi Nti i `i Rvq wMtq wgvó GKUz tntm UMi ej j , GKUzen, AvBZwQ |

Ltí ti i mvf\_ GKUz fvj Kti K\_v ej tZ Pvg tm | UMi tK t` tLB GK Mvj tntm DVtj v tcvUj wgvv | thb Pv` nvZ tctqtQ | `\*Z Qtu ev\_ i`tg wMtq XKtj v UMi | cZ`wnK tmti nvZ gL fvj Kti atq, Ptj Gtj v cixi Nti | tmLvrb efm Sj gtj tcvlvK, tPvtL KvRj , tVtU wj wcv÷K, tme; cvDWvi Avi LvbKUv mJw× tgfN wbtq Ptj Gtj v wbtRi Nti |

Nti XKtZB UMi tK Rwo tq ati tcvUj wgvv ej j , AvBR tZvti eo my` i j vMtQ tMv UMi | AvBR wKŠ` bVp `vLvBtZ nBtev |

Kvq`v Kti wbtRtK Qvwo tq wbtq m`šnK KÚ UMi ej j , Avgvi GZ Lvk bvB tMv |

gnZB UMti i cvZv dut` cotZ ntj v cUj wgvvtK | UMti i eo `i w` i gZv etj DVtj v, wK nBtQ tZvi ?\_vDK i Bbv wK Ki ev | AvgvMv tcvov Kcvj |

Avn, KBqvB t` L bv |

gftL Ki`Y five dUvtq UMi ej j , wKQz UvKvi `i Kvi wQj |

mvf\_-mvf\_ wbtRi gwbe`vMwU UMti i nvZ w` tq cUj wgvv ej j , GB tb, tZvi hZ j vtM, tb | GKUz nvm | tZvi Kvj v gL t` LtZ fvj j vtM bv |

Gevi tcvUti j Mvtqi Dci Mwo tq cti wLj -wLj -wLj Kti nvmtZ j vMtj v UMi | l ti Avgvi bvMi ti ... wn wn wn wn Q>` gq nvmi ktā cUj wgvvi cÓZwU tj vgKtc thb wbtwUz ntZ\_vKtj v wel v<sup>3</sup> j vj v | A`G GK cÓengv weft Dbv` ntq DVtj v tm | gnZB UMi tK Rwo tq ati weQvbn Mwo tq cotj v tcvUj wgvv | Zvi ci Mfxi AÚti i wbtRi eftKi mvf\_ wCÓ Ki tZ j vMtj v UMi tK |

†MvQj tmti wbtRtK cwi cvU Ki tZ e`-ntj v gúqv| GLtbn Avtmwb eo mvtne| favqv weQvbi Pv`i , ewj tki Kfvi , tQvU NiwU †MvQmVQ Ki tQ gúqv| H i tqvi Uvi mvt\_ új yj ematq me Gtj v tqtj v ntq AvtQ| GKUz AvtM Lvj v Gtm GKwU wef`wk gt`i tevZj Avi Lvevi ti tL tMtQ gúqvi Rb`|

wKQz tL tZ Bt`Q Ki tQ bv gúqvi | mvi w`b bv tL tQ tKgb ti vMv j vMtQ ZvtK| Lvj v Gtm etj tMtQ, tm thb tcU fti tL tQ GKUz wSigtq tbq| eo mvtne Gtj tZv tPvtL cvZv GK Ki tZ cvi te bv mvi v vZ|

cEwE bv ntj | GKwU wWg LwbKUv i`wU Avi GKwU Avtj tL tQ wMv ti U ai vj v gúqv| Zvi ci tPvtL cotj v `wv H gt`i tevZtj i w`tK| GKUz tL tZ cvi tj fvj j vMtZv| wKš`wK Kti Lvte| eo mvtne Gtm fvtste | Uv|

wMv ti U Ub tZB kixti tKgb Kwš-Gtj v gúqvi | weQvbn Mv Gwj tQ w`tq fvetj v GB kixi Uv hw` Ryw tQ t`qv th tZv| Zvntj wGUtZv GB kixti i Ryj v| gb tZv bq, GB kixi Uvi Rb` Ggb cvMtj i gtZv tKb Q tU Avtm tQ A`mZ cj`l gvby tjt v? Zvt`i me AvtQ| my`ix teš-Gi gb t`n meB cvq| ZeI GLvfb gi tZ tKb Avtm| wK AvtQ GLvfb ? nvRvi cj`tl i GtUv DriQó-tZ gl`w`tqB thb m`L H wbtetPa gvby tjt v|

Zvi ci wbtRi gtbB A`v`b tntm fvtte, fvj B ntqtQ| cj`tl i hw` GB `fve bv nte Zvntj Avgvt`i Pj te wK wK Kti | bv tL tQ gi tZ nte th mevi |

wMv ti U cfo QvB Rgv ntZB Avj tZv tUvKv tgti QvB` wbtZ tSti wbtq Avevi Uvb tZ j vMtj v gúqv| Zvi Ktq gnZ`ci `i Rvq tUvKvi ktã mPwKZ ntj v| Zvi ci Ktl `wU Uvb tgti favqv tQto QvB` vbx tZ wMv ti U wlvf tQ wbj gúqv| nqtZv eo mvtne Gtm tQ, t`tfo wMtq `i Rv Lj tZB wev`šZ wbePK ntq Zvntq i Bj gúqv| bRy Avevi GLvfb

.....

gúqvi w`tK Zvntq tmvntMi nwm ntm bRy`vj vj ej j , nBj wK tZvi | bZb `vLwj gtb nq ?

Zvi ci `i Rvi wfZti Xk tZ Gtj v bRy`vj vj | gn tZB thb gv\_vq i<sup>3</sup> Pto emtj v gúqvi | me i vM thb | i Dci Xvj te tm| `Z Nti i wfZi t`tK GKwU SvUv nvtZ Gtm `i Rvq `vovtj v gúqv| Zvi ci ej j , evBi n i tqvti i ev`Pv| Avgvi Nti tXvKtj tZvti Lp Ki gyAvBR|

bRy`vj vj thb Lp `vfwek| Zvi thb RvbnB wQj gúqvi Mvj g` Zvi cvl bv| gtL nwm dU tQ ti tL bRyej j , GZ t`cuj K`vb| KZv úbwe tZv|

bRy`vj vj i GB fvUwgi nwm gn tZB thb Av`b Ryw tQ t`q gúqvi me 1/2| Gevi AwMgwZ`avi Y Kti gúqv etj , bRy SvUvi ewo bv Lv tZ PvBtj G`Y mBiv hv Avgvi `gvi \_vBKv|

GKUv KZv KB tZ AvBwQ| Zvi ci PBj v hvgl|

GKUz kvš-ntj v gúqv| tmB mthv tMB gv\_v wbpz Kti Nti i wfZti Xk tZ `i Rv t`vRtq w`j bRy`vj vj | gúqv ej j , wK Kwe K ?

kvš-n gúqv| wK nB tQ tZvi ?

Awg kvš-AwQ| ZvovZwo K, Avgvi Kvg AvtQ|

GKUz wRwi tQ wbtq evi `tqK tXvK wMtq bRy`vj vj ej j , H th tZvti KBwQj vg|

Gevi thb Avtiv tenk Av`b ntq DVtj v gúqv| weI tgvv tK Rvov tBv KtU ej tj DVtj , \_y tZvi gtZv i qvti i ev`Pvi mvt\_ hvgy Awg| weI LvBqv gBiv tMtj | bv| ZB tZvi gvi Rvi R tcvj v| bBtj .....

kvš-KtU bRy`vj vj etj , Avgvi Dci i vM KBiv \_vKwe ? fvj tZv nB tQ| tZvi fvtj vi j vBMv KBZwQ|

Avgvi fvj tZvi `vL tZ nBtev bv| ZB evBi n Avgvi Ni \_vBKv| bv nBtj Lvj vti WwKgy|

Avi tKvb K\_v bv etj wbtz LwbKUv fvej bRy`vj vj | Zvi ci ej j , AvBR hvB| Avevi Avgv Awg|

Ni t`tK tewi tQ tMj bRy`vj vj | mta nvcv tZ j vMtj v gúqv| me Amn` j vMtQ Zvi | wbtRtK thb Avi msei Y Ki tZ cvi tQ bv tm| wef`kx gt`i tevZj wU nvtZ wbtq wUw L tj XK-XK Kti cUq A tA v wMtj wbj gn tZB| Mj v w`tq Zij Av`b cE vtn ek R tj tMj Zvi |

Zvi GKUz tci B kvš-me| | n, wK kwš t i vM tbB ma tbB, Ryj v tbB, thb me cfo tMtQ Zij Abtj | tPvtL m`L GLb me kvš t Zey tK thb ü`tqi Awš t g etm te`bv RvMtq Zj tQ Abei Z| Av tjt i L tU tPvL gQ tjt v gúqv| Zvi ci wMv ti U awi tQ Uvb tZ j vMtj v tgvnZ ntq|



eo mvtne Pij GtmtQb| wKb tmBF, `wq cvRvgy- cvÄvex cov, Mvtq `wq mYmÜ Qovtbv| Nti XfKB `i Rvq wLj Ztj w`j eo mvtne| Zvi ci gúqvK Avcv`g`K GKevi t`tL wbtq ej j , wK ntqtQ ?

tNvi j vMv tPvtL A<sup>TMZ</sup> my`i GK nwm ntm eo mvtntei nvZ `wJ wbtRi Kvtai Dci ti tL ej j , wK Avevi nBtev| AvR tZvgyti bvp `vrvgy|

K\_v tkl KtiB GK Uvrb wbtRi Kico Ltj `i aye¶eÜbx Avi bvfXZtj vt`tk tQvE Avei tb wewfbai Kg A½fW½tZ tqtZ DVtj v gúqv| GKUzmfi Gtm weQvrvq etm gt`i tevZj t\_tK ci-ci `¶mc wMtj wbj eo mvtne| Zvi ci tPvtL tNvi j wMtq t`L tZ j vMtj v gúqvK| wbi vfi Y gL, Avei bnxb DbZ e¶ Avi bMabvfx tMvj tKi gay Zvq thb tbkv Pti emtj v Zvj tZ|

Gevi tevZj ati XK-XK Kti wMtj wbj tek LwmbKuv| Zvi ci Dtv Gtm nvZ tevjtZ j vMtj v gúqv me½| A`úo KtU ej tZ j Mtj v ivbx, Zvq Avgvi ivbx| Zvi ci weQvrvq tdtj wbtRi kixti i mvt\_ Avtóctô Rvwtq wbtZ j vMtj v gúqv t j vfbxq t`nUvtK|

Nti-wdti Avevi gúqv Nti i m¶L Gtj v bRy`vj vj | wFZti wn wn nwm kta `wó cñwi Z Kijtj v Nti i dtUvtZ tPvL j wMtq| thb AK`sr we`y cñwvZ ntj v Zvi mviv Mvtq| `wó cfo tMtQ| Avi thb mn` Kitz cvi tQ bv| l gb fm¶my`i t`nUv.....| mti Gtm AÜKvfi `wotq Kti wewo UvbtQ bRy`vj vj | etKi wFZiUv thb kb` j vMtQ Zvi | KZ tqtqi me¶vm Kijtj v tm, wKš`AvR GB tek`v gúqv Rb` Zvi wKtmi Uvb? t`tni bv gtbi | Ab` Nti wMtq wK Ryj v wgtUtq Avmte| bv t`tni bq, Zte ..... wKOB thb eStZ cvi tQ bv bRy`vj vj |

ivZ bvgvi mvt\_-mvt\_ GB cWZZv cj tZ etm ifci nvU| ifci ml`v Kitz Avmv ml`vMit`i bqb RvvtZ gb fivtZ Sj gtj emtb etm\_vtK ifccRwexiv| Pij wvwl x thsetbi tLj v| tPvtL j vM tNvi gtb evtR mj | gZ tj vqKc , tj v thb eo Akvš-ntq Dtv, Uvb j vM cÜZw thšeb ivtM|

GiB gta` Pij wbie AkÜ cZb| thšeb nviv ex tek`vi Pij wbie nvnvKvi | Ltí inxb ga` thšebv i`tcvcRwexi Pij cÜZ¶v|

gvb¶i i cñE , tj v eoB A<sup>TMZ</sup> | GB Rvxtb eü mf` mgvtRi tqtqK cWZZv cj tZ Gtb wewµ Kti w`tqtQ bRy`vj vj | KLtbn ¶jav tctU Ab` t`evi bvg Kti Avevi KLtbn wbg¶ fij evmvi dt` tdtj | gúqv| Zvt`i GKRb|

A\_P AvR gúqv Rb` Zvi cÜY Kv` | gúqvK wbtq Ni evatZ Pvg tm| gúqv`i cvtki MÜtgB ewo bRy`vj vj i | bRy`vj vj i KvR nt`Q gvb¶i i `e¶ w`K LtR tei Kiv| Zvi cti wbtRi KvRw nWZtq tbq tm| hLb cPÜ ¶javq Zvtc cfo hW`Qj gúqv`i cfi v cwi evi , wK ZLwb gúqvK PvKwi t`evi K\_v etj wbtq Gtm GB t`šj Zw qvq wewµ Kti t`q bRy`vj vj |

gvÍ wvK nvRvi UvKvq wewµ Kti w`tqtQ gúqvK| thgnb ifc tZvgnb thšeb fiv wQj gúqv| w`tb-w`tb thb DctP cotQ gúqv i fc thšeb| AvR bRj eo gb Lvivc nq, GZ my`i GKwU kixi gvÍ wvK nvRvi UvKvq .....|

GB AvaybK h¶MI ¶javtK Rq Kitz cvti wv gvb¶ | ZvB tmB mnm¶eQi AvtMi gtZv GLtbn Pj tQ `vm, MwW/GUi , mvgšZš;Avi cWRZtšj wboi Knwv Kv t\_tK GLtbn tawtq AvmtZ cvti wv gvb¶ | ZLb nvU evRvti wewµ ntZv gvb¶ | wKtb wbtZv etR¶qv tkbx| tmB tkbx-¶el tgi`i Lp tewk cwi eZb Ntomb GLtbn| mgvtqi mvt\_ e`tj tQ `i ay wboi Zvi c×wZ|

AvRI ¶javi KvQ eo Avmrvq gvb¶ | e¶¶Zv gvb¶tK w`tq Kwi tQ wbt`Q gvbe mgvtRi me¶b¶ KvRwU | thLvtb nZ`v Avi thšeb wewµ Pij Aevta, tmLvtb wbtRi `x Avi hpx tqtq| thb ev` hvq bv KLtbn-KLtbn|

ivZ hZB evotQ ZZB thb Rtq DVtQ GB `»gaycj t`tcgnxb Dj vtm tqtZtQ cÜZ Ni | AvR thb gúqvK GKUzOtq t`Lvi Rb` gbUv evKj ntq DVtj v bRy`vj vj i gb| etK wFZi t\_tK A`úo etj DVtj v, gúqv gúqv|

k\_cvtq Avevi gúqv Nti i wQtb Gtm `wvvtj v bRy`vj vj | Nti i gta` t\_tK g, -tftm AvmtQ wKZKvti i kã| tmLvb t\_tK `Z QüU Pij Gtj v tbkv wewµ i t`vKvtb| AvR tQtj wU tbB t`vKvtb| etm AvtQ Zvi gv| eyoi KvQ tgvTUB thtZ Bt`Q Kti bv bRy`vj vj i | `i ay tLvPv tgti K\_v etj | wKš`AMZ`vB wMtq emtZ ntj v AvR|

bRy`vj vj tK t`tLB eyo etj DVtj , bRyth, wK Lei tZvi ? Zvi ci Gw`K l w`tK Zvwtq wvPzKtU ej j , bqv gvtj i tLvR j Bqv AvBQO ?

eyoi w` tK ZmKtq gLuv thb tZtZv ntq tMtj v bRy` vj vtj i | gtb gtb Akè` Svi tj v eyo LvbnK KZv  
Avi cvq bv | bq v gvj .....Zvi ci w` úm ntq ej j , GK cyi qv gvbcyi MwÁKv t` tZv eyo |  
UvKv AvtQ tZv ?

n AvtQ | etj B ctKU t` tK ` kUvi GKwU tbvU tei Kti Qto w` j eyoi w` tK | GB tb eyo |  
MvRvi cyi qv tei Kti Avevi eyo ej j , bq v gvjtj LeiUv tZv KBwj bv ?

eyoi nvZ t` tK MvRvi cyi qv cÚq tQv tgi wbtq DVtj v bRy` vj vj | Lwj dvj ZzKZv |

ã`KwU Kti eyo etj DVtj v , hv hv Zi Lvj vi Nti hv | Avgvi KZv tZv wZZv j vMtevB | gvBqv gvBbtI i ` vj j x  
Ki we Avi KBtj wZZv | i`qvti i ev`Pv ...

MvRvi cyi qv ctKtU cti w` j bRy` vj vj | eyoi K\_v i`tb tbkv cwj tQ tMtQ | Nti wdti tKej B gúqv Gtm  
Rtov nt`Q gv\_vq | cvMtj i gtZv j vMvtQ Zvi | th Kti B tnvK GLvb t` tK tei Kti wbtq thtZB nte gúqv tK |

Avevi weio Rvwj tQ Nb-Nb Uvb tZ j vMtj v bRy` vj vj | Zvi ci nvwtZ j vMtj v Aw`i cvtq | wK Kti cvl qv hvte  
gúqv tK | tm tZv GLb emNbx i LuPvq | hw` Lvj vtK cqmvi tj vf ..... tm tZv AtbK UvKvi ` vi Kvi | th fvteB tnvK UvKv  
tRvMvi Ki tZ nte Zvi | cÚqvRtb Avti v tKtqKUvtK Gtb wevM Kti w` te |

gúqvi K\_v gtb cotZB Avevi thb nZvk ntj v bRy` vj vj | gúqv hw` i wvR bv nq | Avevi k<sup>3</sup> Ki tZ v wbtR tK |  
nte bv gvtb | Lvj v ej tj me nq GLvtb | ZLb I i wR` ..... Dcti i ` vtZ wbtRi tVwU Kvgi vtZ j vMtj v bRy` vj vj |  
fvteZ-fvteZ Lvj vi Nti i ` i Rvi m`stL Gtm ` vovtj v bRy | Zvi ci ` i Rvq Kivon tbtto ej j , Lvj v Avwg bRy |  
KtqK gjnZ`ci Ltj tMtj v ` i Rv | Aí eqmx GKwU tqtq Gtm ` i Rv Ltj w` tQ Ptj tMj wfZti | tqtqUvtK  
Abki Y Kti bRy | Ptj Gtj v Lvj vi Nti |

BU w` tQ Mov tek eo Kti tZvj v GB Li Lvbv | Pvi wU eo-eo Kvgi vi gta` wQ tbi Kvgi vq `vtK Lvj v | emwK  
Kvgi v\_tj v e`veni Kiv nq w`tkl AwZw` t` i Rb` | gvtS-gvtS Rj mv etm GLvtb | Avavti i tNvi Mvp w` Zvq Ptj  
wvwl x A½ cêÁbv, eúevm |

`wq Kv tVi Dci my` i dj j Zvi KvR Kiv GKwU DPzLv tU i` tQ AvtQ Lvj v | Zvi cvtk etm AvtQ tcSp eq`v  
GKRb bvi x | Avi ` i Rv Ltj t` qv my` ix tqtqUv Gtm wby<sup>3</sup> ntj v Lvj vi cv wUctZ |

tKvqv t` tK Dtv cv Qwotq emtj v Lvj v | Zvi ci bRy` vj vtj i w` tK ZmKtq ej j , wK ti bRy tKvb Lie AvtQ  
bv wK ? eú w` b tZv tZvi Lei bvb |

gtL cig fir<sup>3</sup> i nwm dwtq ti tL bRy ej j , tZvgvti ` vL tZ AvBj vg Lvj v |

Av, ZvBtj tKvb Lei bvb | Zvi ci ci GKUz`tg Lvj v ej j , `Lv nBtQ bv, Anb hv | Avgvi kixiUv fvj bv |  
Zvi ci tqtqUvi w` tK ZmKtq wKQlv SwRtq Dtv ej j , GB tQgwi GK `vej Lwe, fvj KBiv tUc |

avai Uv thb Mtj j vMtj v bRy` vj vtj i | evntZ Mj Wj tQ bRy` vj vj | Zvi ci tqtqUvi w` tK wCU-wCU Kti  
ZvKvtZB etKi tFZi thb tKgb Kti DVtj v Zvi |

bRy` vj vtj ` wó Abki Y Kti Lvj v ej j , me Lvtb tZvi tPvL hvq K`vb ? KBj vg bv Anb ZB hv |

nwm-nwm gtLB bRy` vj vj ej j , GKUv KZv AvtQ tMv Lvj v |

KZv\_vKtj K ?

bv gwob, Zvi ci tcSp gwnj vi w` tK ZmKtq ej j , AvBR\_vKk | XvKv\_vBKv Nβiv Avm, Zvi ci Kgy |  
fvj | hv Nβiv Avq |

bRyPtj thtZB wei-wei Kti DVtj v Lvj v | i`qvti i ev`Pv | et` i e` | Kg tZv t` Lj vg bv | bRj gtZv e<sup>3/4v</sup>  
Avi bvb | Zvi ci GKUz`tg Avevi ej tZ j vMtj v, bq v gvjtj i tRvMvi bvb, Lwj KZv | Anb bZb GKUv gvj cvBtj  
KZ j vf nBtZv | w` b i vBZ ZvMv` v w` ZvtQ bZb GKUv gvjtj i j vBMv |

ivZ evotQ axti-axti | gúqvi Nti i m`stL KtqK gjnZ` vtotq t` tK w`cÚct` evnti Ptj Gtj v bRy` vj vj |  
bvBU tKvP ati AvRB Ptj hvte XvKvq | t` Lv Ki te wgrvb fvBi mv t` | GB me Avi fvj j vtM bv Zvi | kn ti hw` GKwU  
dwt emmo fvov Kti e`vemv cvZ hvq..... | GtZ j vf tenk | fvj tqtq cvl qv hvte | `g Ktj tRi tqtq |

[2]

Avlvtpi tkl | kteY 'i i" nřZB GKUvbn epó nř"Q AvR mKvj t\_řKB| KLřbv Bj řk\_ no Avevi KLřbv Sg epó Pj řQ w` bfi | weřKj UvřKB řKgb mÜ`v evnbřq ti řLřQ epó cřÜZv| Rvřvj vi durtK ZvřKřq AvKřk ř` Lřj v wRřvb | Zvi ci řPvL Nvi řq ZvKřřj v ř` qvj NvovUi w` řK |

GB epó gřa` GZ` ř t\_řK wK Kři Avmře řmRřZ| QÜvi AvřMB řřj Avmře cvřUř Gi B gřa` řdvb Kiv nřq řMřQ evi `řqK| eřj řQ AvR řhb wKQřZB wgm bv nq |

Kcřřj řvebv ři Lv GřK eřm i Bj wRřvb | řmdvřj řK eř řj | KřR nřZv | KřřQB evmv wQj řřj AvmřZ cvi řZv | Avevi evnři ZvKřřj v wRřvb | bv, epó Kgvi j řřb řbB řKřb |

Nři i wřZři Av`i cvřq nřvřřQ wRřvb | Křj s řeřj i kã řcřq `řřř vřtkřm řdřj `\*Z cvřq wřřq `i Rv Lřj w` j řm | nqřZv řmRřZ GřmřQ | `i Rv Lřj B Křcřj řvR cořřj v Zvi | bRř` vj vj GB mgq!

gřL wēkř Rřqi nřm dřvřřq ti řL bRř` vj vj eř j , řvřřj v Avřřb řvB ?

GB epó gřa` Zřg ?

AvBj vř řvB | AvřřřMv Avevi epó Avi Liv wK ? Avřřbi j řM Avj vc AvřřQ | ZvB AvBj vř |

Gevi `vi "Y A`řř`-nř"Q wRřřbi | řh řKřb mgq řmRřZ řřj AvmřZ cvři | GB me `vj řřj i mřř\_ řgřřUvi ř` Lv bv nř qřB řřj | Gř` i wēkřm řbB | wCřřřj řM eo i Kg řřřZ Kři w` řZ cvři | řmRřZi i řc ř` Lřj B řZv | i gv\_v Nři hře |

wRřvb eř j , GLb K\_v eř řZ cvi řev bv | Avřřvi KřR AvřřQ |

řvB Avřř hvřřKB ?

wēi wřř i mřři wRřvb eř j , Avřři , řm wK Avřř eřj ř` řev bv wK ?

KBřřj vř AvBRřKi i vBZUv hř` .....

bv bv | GLvb \_vKř hvřřev bv | řZřřvi řwē evnřřZ řbB | AvřřřK řřřZ nře Zvi KřřQ | wřř\_ eř řZB nřj v wRřřbi |

GKřřřře bRř` vj vj eř j , Zq Kře Avřř?

Křj GK evi Gřmř | Zře , řdvb Kři Avmře | břřři AvřřQ řZv ?

gv\_v `řř řq cřřvb Ki řřj v bRř` vj vj | `i Rv AvřřřK w` řq wēi-wēi Ki řřj v wRřvb | GB řj vKřřřK řKb řh evmvi wKřvb w` řZ řMřřj v řm | mřsNwřZK řřj nřqřřQ Zvi | ZLb řevřS wē, | GZUv Lvi vc |

Qqřv řeřř řMřřQ GLřbv řKřb Lei řbB řmRřZi | DrMře nřj v wRřvb | řřj cvřUřřQj , Gř` i mřř\_ K\_v wK bv i vLřj řZv nřZ Qřov nřq hře | řřj cvřUř wK Avi me mgq cvř qv hvřř | KřřZv i Kg řRřřřPvi AvřřQ, gřL řřj K\_v eřj Křg řmři UvKř bv w` řqB cvř vř |

řmř řdvb-wř řeřř DVřřZB eřřKi wřZi UbUb Kři DVřřj v wRřřbi | wēřB Mřj gř` i břř nře GLb | ZvB nřj v | Lř řřřřřřQ Zvi | GB epó gřa` řgřq gřb | Zř` i PvB-B PvB | K\_v w` řq K\_v wK \_vřK bv | Lř Mřj gř` i břř nřj v wRřřbi |

řUřř řdvřři Gcřřk t\_řK `wZ řKřř řq ři řLB wRřvb i ayeř řQ, eřřřZB řZv cvi řřb epó ev` řj i w` b | bv nřj Avřřvi K\_vi wK řKřb bi Po nřqřřQ, AvřřřB eř ř | řgřřUv řřj | Křj bv nq .....

wRřřbi K\_v řkl bv nřZB j vBbUv řKřřU w` j | cvk t\_řK | gřb-gřb Lř wēi wřř nřj v wRřvb | KZ gřbřři řh Mřj gř` i břř nřq wēeřř nřq .....

i ayth g` i bZ nq ZvB bq| KZ ,tj v UvKv| nvi tZ ntj v| eKukml cvl qv thZv fvj |  
tmRyZ Gtj v mU`v mvZUvi cti | ewotZ AaFRv ntq tQvU QvZvq tKvb i Ktg gv\_vUv ewPtq ti tLto tmRyZ |  
gv\_v mn cti v kixi Kv t j | i bvq Rovt b | ` i Rv Ltj gL tZtZv Kti wGRvb ej j , GtmQv ? wfZti Gtmv |  
wfZti XtK bZgtL `votq AvtQ tmRyZ | wGRvb ej j , KUv evtR ?

w`i KtU tmRyZ ej j , ewoi Rb`B t`wi .....

tZvgtK KtZv Kti etj wQ GKU tmj tcvb bvl | Zv bv ..... gL LpB wei w<sup>3</sup> i Qvc wGRvtbi |

tKvb K\_v ej tQ bv tmRyZ | AebZgtL `votq AvtQ | tPvL tKgb Qj -Qj Ki tQ Zvi | Zvi ci ej j , GZ `i  
t\_tK Gj vg ....

D`vm KtU wGRvb ej j , wK Avi Kivi GLb .....

Zvi ci tmRyZi w`tK ZvKvtj v wGRvb | me mgq gL Uv tKgb wel vt` fti \_vtK tqtqUi | GB my` i gL hI ZI  
t`Lv hvq bv | tctUi `vtq GB KvR Ki tZ nt`Q tqtqUi |

GKU `xNRjm Pwctq wGRvb ej j , t`wL Ab` tKvb cvU cvl qv hvq wK bv | Pv Lvte ?

gv\_v botj v tmRyZ | Lvtev |

Bm! Zwg tZv cti v wftr tMtQv | hvl tZvgvi fwei GKU kwio vbtq wftr Kvcou v tQto tdtj v |  
fwei evmvq tbB ?

evtci ewotZ tMtQ | \_vKte KOn`b | tQtj -tgtq` i cixv tkI ..

Avj bv t\_tK kwio vbtq ev\_i`tg XKtj v tmRyZ | wGRvb tMtj v wKtPtB | `Kvc Pvtqi cvb Dvbt Ztj w`tq  
Gtj v emvi Nti | Zvi ci tmj tcvb Ztj w`tq tLuR vbtZ j vtMj v wewfbvRvqMvq | tKvb Lie ntj v bv | tcvb ti tL  
wb`un etm i Bj wGRvb |

wgubU `tqK cti Avevi tMj wKtPtB | Zvi ci Pv vbtq Gtj v Avevi emvi Nti | ZZ`tY i Ktbn Kvc to vbtRtK  
e`tj vbtq emvi Nti Gtm etmtQ tmRyZ | Zvi ci nvZ e`vM t\_tK tQvU Avqbv tci Kti m`stL ati ti tL wj wcv`K  
LmtZ j vMtj v tVtU |

Pvtqi Kvc GwMtq w`tq wGRvb ej j , iO Pv | `pa tbB | Nti gyo Qvov wKQB tbB | i ayPv-B Lvte bv wK gyo .....

gv\_v bv wGRvb fvB | j vMte bv | i ayPvtZB Pj te |  
ewnti Sg ewo | Rvj vbvq ZwmKtq tmRyZ ej j , tKvb tLuR ntj v ?

wK thb ej tZ wMtq | t\_tg tMtj v wGRvb | tcvb tetR DVtj v | wi wmf Kti KtqK gntZ`tg t\_tK wGRvb ej tQ,  
GB mgq ... ewo nt`Q..... eo Stgtj v ntq tMj | wK ej t j b ... t`L tZ my` i ntZ nte ? Gi Kg tqtq GLb tKv\_vq  
cvB | j vMteB ..... eo mvtnetK Nyn w`tZ nte ..... | Av`Qv fvB t`LuQ | Avcbvi v cj tbn gvbl | Avcbv` i K\_v tZv  
Rvb w`tq i vL tZ nq | t`wL GKU tPov Kti | ti BUUv wKŠ` fvB ..... wK AvtQ wK AvtQ | AvgvtK `k wgubU cti  
tdvb t`b |

I cvtki tKvb K\_v i bZ bv tmRyZ | DwOMontq ZwmKtq AvtQ wGRvtb w`tK | tcvb tQto Cl r ntm tkR-Rovt b  
KtU wGRvb ej j , Nyn! kvj v tqtq gvbl | Nyn Lvq! tmB hvB tnvK, Zwg hvte tZv ?

hvtv |

KUvi gta` ewotZ wdi t j Pj te ?

`kUvi gta` Qvotj B nte |

Av`Q tmfvteB etj w`wQ |

wK bUwgubtUi gv\_vq Avevi tcvb Gtj v | wi wmf Kti g`ynvimi ktai mv` wGRvb ej j , AtbK Kto GKRB  
cvl qv tMtj v | GtKv`ti Lmv gvj | Avcbvi eo m`vti i gv\_v Nti hvte | ti Uuvi K\_v gv\_vq i vL te |

I cvtki tKvb K\_v i bZ bv tmRyZ | i ayDrKwJZ ntq ZwmKtq AvtQ | AvR tKvb KvR bv ntj wNvZ bv tL tq  
\_vKtZ nte Kvj | gvtqi kixi Uv fvj tbB |

wGRvb ej j , cvU fvj AvtQ, Ljx ntj fvj eKukkk cvl qv hvte |

wK Kti hvte v, wKvbn w`tq tQ ?

wKvb tZv etj tQ ..... wKŠ' GB ejoťZ Züg GKv hvte wK Kti | ZvQovv GLb Mvvo cvl qv gvkwKj ntq hvte | Pťj v Avwg wMtq GwMtq w tq Avwm tZvgvq | GLb tKvb KvR tbB Avgvi |

`kUvi gta Qvotē tZv ?

ťmi KwgB etj wQ | Zey eo m'vťi i e'vcvi | ivZ ntZB cvťi |

bv gvtb, gv fvteb tZv |

GKwU `xNRym tdtj wgrvb ej j , tqtqt` i th wel qwU wbtq gv-erevi v fvteb, tZvgvi tZv tmB i Kg tKvb mgm'v tbB, fvetZ evi Y Ki te | Pťj v | Avi tkvb lť i mvt\_ K\_v ntqtQ, tZvgvťK tcšřQ t` te |

duKiv iv`v | AvAnUvi gta` , j kvb GfymD-tZ Pťj GťmťQ Mvvo | evmvi mšřL tUť `vd Kwitq ti tL tmRyZ-ťK wbtq bvgťj v wgrvb | hvevi mgq tUť Aj vťK wgrvb etj tMj , GKUz`vovb Avwg GLwb wťi Avmťev |

mvgťbi Mťmi cvwb KvUvi lťqcv i eU Kti w tq w`ún GKv AUkvťi eťm AvťQ tUť Aj v |

ťťZ-ťťZ wgrvb Zvkvťj v tmRyZi wťK | KťqK gnťZP gta`B thb wel YZv Davn | tmRyZi gť t\_ťK | wbtřťK thb cřZ Kti wbtřQ tm | nqtZv BťQi wei txB | tPnvi vq thšeb tgnv dťU bv DVťj cť t i gb fťi bv | GB e'vcvi w GLb Lp fvj B wktL tMťQ tmRyZ |

m`i `i Rv cv i ntj v | iv | wšř w`ā Pwi w`K | ejoť thb mpmvbZv ewoťq w tqťQ ewowUi | tKvb Mfxi tNvťi Wťe AvťmťQ GB wekvj AvaybK `vj vbwU |

GKwU tRvqv tQťj Gťm Dcťi wbtq tMťQ tmRyZťK | GB tQťj wUi mvt\_B K\_v ntqUj wgrvťbi | wgrvťK t`ťLB gťL nwm dUťq tQťj wU ej j , g'wWvg evmvq tbB | ev'Pv-Kv'Pv wbtq teovťZ tMťQb |

wgrvb nvmťj v | tPvťL cotj v t`qvťj evavťbv AeYšřq my`ix GKRB bvi xi Qwei wťK | tj vKwU wgrvťbi `wó Abym i Y Kti ej j , g'wWvťgi Qwe |

gťb-gťb Mvuj `j wgrvb | kvj v e`gvBm | Ggb my`i teš\_vKťZ evRvťi i tqtq wbtq dUťP Af'vm | KĚvi ev'Pv GKUv j šúU | wK Ki te, Nťi i UvKv LiP tZv KiťZ nte | Nj bv tLťj PvKwi Kti GZ wekvj ewo! | i eveli RwgRvi x wQj bv wK ?

wv`vq wbtq bťP tbtg tmvRv wMtq tUť tZ Gťm emťj v wgrvb | tUť Pj tQ | wCQťbi wmtU Mv GwMtq w tq wbtgř `wóťZ mšřL Zwikťq AvťQ tm | mgvťbi Mťmi lťqcvťi `Z cvwb tKťU GwMtq hvťQ Mvvo |

bK Kti `i Rv Lťj `i Rvi mvt\_B tXm w tq nwm gľ Kti `vovťj v tmRyZ | Zvi mvt\_ AťZ me A½fW½ Kti tQ tm |

wekvj GB Nťi `wvg me d'wvPťi Vmv | bťP cvZv Kvťcř t\_ťK i i " Kti Dcťi i SvoewZ chšř wekvj LvťU Uvb-Uvb ntq i tq AvťQb eo m'vi | tmRyZťK t`ťL DťV emťj v |

`vi Rv j wMtq wřZťi XKťj v tmRyZ | kwoi Avťj tUťb tKvgi teta eťKi KvQUv Uvb Kti wMtq `vovťj v eo m'vťi i KvťQ |

LvťUi mvt\_gv\_vi wťK ivLv tQvU tUvej | Zvi Dci ivLv `wU wvť`kx gť`i tevZj | wRb Avi ti Wivg | `wUťZ wgvj tq tLťj Amťi i kw³ Avťm Mvťq |

tevZj `wU nvťZ wbtq GKUz-GKUzKti Mťm tXťj wbtq AvBm e- t\_ťK AvBm Zj tZ tMťj b eo m'vi | l gwb LvťUi mvt\_tj tM eťm eo m'vťi i nvZ t\_ťK MvnuU wbtq tmRyZ ej j , Dú, Züg bq | Avwg tXťj w`wQ | eo mvtntei `wó tmRyZi wťK | tgvnZ `wóťZ Zwikťq nvZ tevťj v tmRyZi Aaťi | tZvgvi bv wK my`ix ? tntm DťV eo mvtne tVvťUi KvťQ MvnuU aťi ti tL tmRyZ ej j , Avgvť`i tZv bvg\_vKťZ tbB | Zte Züg Avgvq Q>`v etj WvKťZ cvťi v |

Q>`v |

bv ntj el'bvťg WvťKv | GB el'q t`Lv ntj v ZvB .....

GK PgtK cťi v Mvnu Lwuj Kti weQv v t\_ťK tbtg eo m'vi ej tj b, el'Q Q>`v, el'Q Qť` ... nv-nv-nv | Zvi ci tmRyZi wbtPi tVvU Pvgťq w tq ej tj b, Züg MvBťZ Rvťbv?

G j vBtb hLb c0g GtmQ ZLbB KtqKw Mvb Avi DM0bvP wktL wbtqQ tmRyZ | cjt i i wvP i gb i ay  
t` nZB Lkx\_vtK bv | Zvt` i gtb tNvi j vMtZ ntj bvP MvbI RvbtZ nq |

GKUzm i Rvj bvi KvQ Gtm GKw Mvb ai tj v tmRyZ |

Mvb tkl ntj bvP t` Lvi kL ntj v eo m`v i i | DM0vgDwRK Qvov ntj v K`v mU tce i | tmRyZi mv\_B nvZ-cv  
`vj tq bvPtZ i i " Ki tj v eo m`vi |

Zvi ci wbt f tM tj v Avtj v | big weQvovq big t` nUvtK tUt b w` tq Aw` i nvZ tmRyZ tK m`uY q bivei Y Kti  
ef i gZv tm tPtUc tU tL tZ j vMtj v eo m`vi |

ivZ etivUvi cti Qvov tctj v tmRyZ | eo m`v i i gb Lvk | ZvB tivRMvi fvj ntqQ AvR | eKkk cvl qv  
tM tQ fvj |

Kvš-kixi Avi AemYagtb gfv fti KP-KtP me tbvU\_v tj v nvZ e`vtMi gta` cti w` j tmRyZ | wKš`eo fve  
tj knxb | gtb nt`Q KtqKw iO Kiv KvMtRi Xktiv | G\_v tj v Rb` wbtRtK cwZZ Ki tZ nt`Q c0Zw` b |

wbtRtK thb cw\_exi Dw`Qo gtb nq tmRyZi | mgvRi DreE GtUv-i gZv | GLvtb tmLv b hvi wePiY | Dm!  
wK Lvi vc gvbj\_v tj v mv\_ ..... wbtRtZ KvUvtZ nq | wcvtki tfvM tfvM Kti GB gvbj\_v tj v |

MvotZ Kti Mvj i gL Aewa tctQ t` qv ntj v tmRtZtK | mviv c\_ GKw K\_vl etj w b tm | eo m`v i i  
Avt`tki c0wi `Rb Rj -Rj tPtL evi -evi ZvKw`Qj tmRyZi w` tK | wPzKtU wdm-wdm Kti ej vevj Ki wQj , GKUz  
AvtM wK t` Lj vg, Avi GLb wK! GB UKzmg tqi gta` me e` tj thZ cvi tj v | Zte ifc ... Gt` evti Av\_b |

evZtmi Mvtq fi w` tq K\_v\_v tj v Mvtb AvmQj tmRyZi | ZvtZ tKv i Kg bvov w` tZ cvi tj v tmRyZi gtb | tm  
wbeK-wb` up-wb0c ZvKtq wQj AUkvti |

Mvj gL Gtm GKei i ayetj tQ, GLvtbB ivLb | Awg thZ cvi tev |

Mvov t fZti emv GKRb etj DVtj v, GZ ivZ GKv thZ cvi teb ? Avgiv bv nq ...

wcQb Nti tj vKw i w` tK GK evi ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | Zvi ci wbtRtKB thb ej tZ j vMtj v, bvi xi fq tKv\_vq ?  
m`v tQ | Zvi wKQB wK Aewk0 AvtQ GLtbv ? hZ ivZB tnvK thšeb aiv tKv hpeZxi KvQ gnvqj`evb tKv gv b gKZv  
wbtZ Avmte bv tKv gL` WvKvZ | hw` Avtm Zte niY Ki tZ Pvbte ..... | tmB fq wK Zvi AvtQ | Aewk0 wKQz  
\_vKtj B tZv fq\_vtK | tm GLb wbt`^ Dcti i LvPvUv w` tq i aytj vK VKvtbv | Awb`Qvq, tctUi `vtq |

tKv K\_v bv etj wvj B cvtq Mvj i t fZti Xkt cotj v tmRyZ | LwbK`Y Gw` tK ZvKtq t` tK MvotZ ÷vU  
w` tq gvtZB Davl ntj v tj vK`U |

Mvov kã wvj tq tM tj wQb wdti GKei ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | tKD tbB, ivZ thb M0m Ki tQ w` tbi meUKz  
gL i Zv | i ayKwš`xnb` wotq AvtQ j`v j vBUtcv0 Avi ew` + efv`zKKi\_v tj v |

GB gta` ivZi tbsiv Ww0eb LtR Ptj tQ l i v | nvqti `jav!!!! ivZi thb w` q i gZv tKto thb tPtLi  
Ng | KKi\_v tj v Rb` gbUv tKgb DZtj DVtj v tmRyZi | tKv\_vq thb GKw wvj LtR cvl qv tMj l t` i mv\_ |

e`vM t` tK GK UvKv`vtgi KtqKw cvDi`w tci Kti KKi\_v tj v w` tK Qw w` j tmRyZ | g0tZB gnv Dj v  
KKi\_v tj vi | tPtL Rj Avtj v tmRyZi | eo fvj j vM Zvi |

c0g c0Zw` b ivZB ew` + tbsiv NvtU KKi\_v tj v | Mvj i GB ct` Gtm thb Atc`v Ki tZ\_vtK tmRyZi Rb` |  
tmRyZi tZgvb | hZ ivZB tnvK, i`w wbtq Avmvi K\_v t fvtj bv tm | c0qvRb AtbK` i t` tK wKtb wbtq e`vM cti  
ivL |

tmRyZi cvtq kã tctj B kixi i N0b wPtB-wPtB KvQ Gtm`wvq KKi\_v tj v | gvtS-gvtS Mv tNm tZ Pq GKUz  
Av` i tbevi Rb` | ZLb` pVl tdtU Rj Avtm tmRyZi | etj , Avgvi KvQ t` tK` i Ptj hv | Awg Av` i Ki tZ fvj  
tMvQ | i ayVKvtZB Rwb |

Nti XktZB tmRyZ t` Ltj v evi v` vi tPqivU tZ etm AvtQb evel | tmRyZ ewotZ bv tdiv ch0-GfvteB etm  
\_vtKb wZwb | eveli gL`Uv t` tL tL Lp gvqv nq tmRyZi | c0g-c0g Lp i vM ntZv | gtb ntZv GB tj vKwU tZ nZ`v Ki tZ  
cvo tZ Zvi me Ryj v wgtZv | GZ\_v tj v t0tj tqtq Rb` w` tqtQ, Zvt` i Lveti i K\_v wvt fteB |

WKS' GLb A`p Avi cwl\_@ RxebtK Lp teuk wPtb wbtqtQ tmRyZ | ZvB evedi Dci GLb Avi tKvb iVM tbB  
Zvi | evedi gLi `vkbtKi gtZv K\_v,tj v eo fvj j vM tmRyZi | gtb nq K\_v,tj v LpB A\_@Y@ WKS' wK nte,  
tek'vi Avb ..... meB thb tKgb weeY@gtb nq GK mgq |

DVtb GKwU cvZv covi ev cvtqi bxtP i Ktbv cvZv ,tov nevi ka ntj B Kwj g wgvv etj Dtvb, gv Gwj ?  
evedi K\_v DEi w tZ tmRyZ ej te, GtmQ | Zwg NgtZ hvl w b ?

nvZ ewotq tqtqK Qtz Pvg Kwj g wgvv | WKS' wbtRtK Qtz bv w tq `ti wbtRi Nti Ptj hvq tmRyZ |  
AvRKvj tKvb gvbtl i mij nvZI eo Amn' gtb nq tmRyZi KvQ | fvB-tevb gv-evev Kviv nvZ Zvi mn' nq bv | gtb  
nq tKvb wcvtki nvZ | wbtRi nvZUv chS-gvtS-gvtS Amn' j vM kixti i wR@ tKvb RvqMvq |

ZvB tmRyZi mvt\_ evedi thvMvthvM i ayKtU | tPvtL t` LtZ cvb bv Kwj g wgvv | eo GKwU Acvti kb KivtZ  
cvtj nqtZv Avevi tPvtL t` LtZ tctZb wZvb | cOZ`K gvtmB tmRyZ fvte wKQz-wKQzKti UvKv Rvgtq tPvtLi  
Acvti kb Kivte evedi | WKS' Zv Avi ntq l tv bv |

AvR ewotZ XktZB weW`SZ ntj v tmRyZ | evedi KvQ Gtm `wotq tm, A\_P tKvb K\_v ej tQb bv eved | wK  
Ggb fvvtQb AvR | KtqK gnZ`ci Kwj g wgvv etj DVtj b, `wotq i Bwj tKb, hv Nti hv |

Gevi thb mawY@AevK ntq tMtj tmRyZ | wK ntqtQ eved ?  
wKQz bv ti gv |

GKUz `wotj v tmRyZ | tm Rvtb GLwb wKQz nqtZv ej teb eved | Kwj g wgvv etj DVtj b, Rvwbm gv | t` n-Uv  
Avmtj wKQzbq | gbUvB me | hv `um^Kiv hvq bv | msmvti thb GB GKwUB Acw\_@ e` | hv nvZ w tq `um^Kiv hvq  
bv | `uk^KitZ nq AbfWz w tq | t` wLm bv gZii ci t` n A`k` nq bv | A`k` nq gb | tKv\_vq nvi vq ? tKv\_vq cvj vq  
? Zv wK tKD eStZ cvti ? Avi t` n ctp tMtj wbtkl | gbB nt`Q Avmj |

Avgiv gvbtl iv me mgqB Nj tZ \_wK bKj wRwbtmi wQtb | bKj gvbtl , bKj UvKv, bKj tlgZv, bKj Avb  
meB thb bKj | thgb gvbtl gvbtl i t` nUv-tK gj` t` q teuk | Avi gtbi Lei l ivtL bv | eo weP@ GB RMr msmvi |  
ZvB gvbtl i myGes KzcbE ,tj vl eo A`mZ |

gb AcwE` ntj t` n th gj` nxb | Zv thb eStZB Pvg bv tKD | eStwQm gv, gvbtl ,tj v tKb thb Knwj Kvi gvtS  
cto AvtQ | tei ntZ tPov Ki tQ tKD tKD | WKS' cvi tQ bv |

Zvi ci K\_v t` tZ tMtj Kwj g wgvv | tPvtL Rj Mwtq cotj v Zvi | evedi tPvtLi Rj t` tL etKi wFZi Uv  
u-u Kti DVtj v tmRyZi | Lp Bt`Q Kti wbtRi nvZ evedi tPvtLi Rj gtQ w tZ | WKS' thb wKQzB Kitz cvti bv  
tm | i aywftR KtU etj Dtv, Zwg itZ hvl eved |

emv t` tK Dtv nvZ `wU mgtb ckwvi Z Kti wbtRi Nti Ptj Gtj b Kwj g wgvv | tmRyZ wMtq Dwk w` j gvtqi  
Nti | tOvU-tOvU fvB tevb me Nvgtq AvtQ RovRwo Kti |

wbtRi Nti Xtk nvZ e`vMwU ivLjt v tmRyZ | Zvi ci cwi `vi Kvco wbtq Xktj v ev\_i`tg | VvUv cwbZ thb  
Ntm-Ntm cwi `vi Kti wbj wbtRtK |

Nti Gtm t` Ltj v tUetj i Dci fvZ ivLv | cOZw`bB GB KvRwU Lp htZie mvt\_ Kti b gv | KLtbv Lvq KLtbv  
Avevi bvtLtg Nvgtq cto tmRyZ | AvRI tLtz Bt`Q Kitz bv Zvi | weQvqv Mv Gwj tq w tq Aj m nvZ KweZvi eBwU  
tUtb wbj tmRyZ | Zvi ci cov Dte-Dte tei Kitz v bRi`tj i OcRwi YxO KweZv | AtbtKB AaybK KweZv i KweZv  
cto | WKS' bRi`tj KweZv Qvov thb gb fti bv tmRyZ | wK GK Mvp tctg-te` bv Avi wet` in j wktq `vtK bRi`tj i  
KweZvq |

cotZ i i` Ki tZ v tmRyZ |

GZ w` tb Atej vq  
wctZg!  
awj -AU-NYx`mg  
w` ev hvq

h̄te Avig-  
 †b†P wclwi i "wai v<sup>3</sup> gi Y-†Lj vq |  
 GZ w̄ †b A†ej vq,

bv GB KweZvq thb gb RvM†Q bv tmRyZi | we†`†n fi DV†Z PvB†Q gb | i Yi w½bxi g†Zv R†j DV†j v i<sup>3</sup>  
 KYv | Aw̄`i nv†Z c̄p̄v D†ë-D†ë tei Ki†j v Ōwe†`†nx̄Ō | Zvi ci DaYR†m co†Z j vM†j v ,

Avig w̄Pi `j̄ ̄g, `yebxZ, bksm  
 gnv- c̄j̄ †qi Avig bUi vZ, Avig mvB†Kv̄b, Avig aYsm  
 Avig gnvfq, Avig AwfKvc c<sub>z</sub>xi |  
 Avig `p̄fi  
 Avig †f†½ Kwi me Pi gvi |  
 Avig Awbqg D"Q;Lj

Avi thb co†Z ci†Q bv tmRyZ | `venis`vnZvq eo Aw̄`i n†q DV†j v AŠ† | eB Q†o t†j nuci†Z j vM†j v  
 tmRyZ | †Pv†L Rj Avm†Z PvB†Q Zvi | w̄KŠ' GK t̄dvUv† †Pv†Li Rj t†j †e bv tm | †Kb t†j †e ? Kvi D†i k" ?



[3]

AvR Lp fivti Ng fvsj tmRyZi | weQvbn t\_tK Dtv Rvbnj v Lfj w` tZB c`nbafivt` i QUV Gtm AvQto cotj v  
ex Nti | AvRKvj Avtj v Lp GKUv fvj j vM bv tmRyZi |

GK mgq Lp fvj j vM tZv | eveli mvt\_ gvtv tntU teovtZ-teovtZ mKvtj c0\_g Avtj v t` tL nvRvtiv Qne  
AvKtZv gtb-gtb | mthP gtvB Avtj v Qovte ai YxtZ | evel tPvtLi m`stL Ztj aitZv bv bv i t1/2 Avkv me my` i  
`c0

th evel ZvtK `c0t` LvtZv tmB evelB AvR Wte AvtQ Mfxi AUkvti | GB Mvp Avavi t\_tK evel Avi KLtBv  
Avtj v t` Lte wK bv, GB msmvti i KvtivB Zv Rvbn tB |

gwi qg teMg Gtm Xktj b tmRyZi Nti | weL YagfL ewnti Zviktq AvtQ tmRyZ | wKQv Ac0Zf ntq gwi qg  
teMg ej tj b, Kvj GZ ivZ Kiuj tKb ?

wei 3 Rovtbn KtU tmRyZ ej j , Ztg Rvbn bv ? Avng wK mi Kwii PvKwi Kwi | wbgg gtv evmvq wdi tev |  
w`i KtU gwi qg teMg ej tj b, fvZ Lvmb Amj\_ wemj\_ ..... etj B wotRi nvZLvbn tVKvtZ tMjt v tmRyZi  
Kctj |

GK SUKvq gvtqi KvQ t\_tK wotRtK mwi tq wotq μx KtU tmRyZ ej j , tZvgvtK etj wQ bv Avgvi kixti nvZ  
t` te bv |

c0q Kut`v-Kut`v ntq gwi qg teMg ej tj b, Ggb Kti K\_v ej wQm tKb ?

Gevi c0\_exi me i wM Avrfgvb thb Avbtb c0ZwepZ ntq tj wnz eYtmRyZi dmPgt | Zvi ci i`x KtU  
ej j , Avng Ggb KtiB K\_v ewj | Avi ewnti i tj vKt` i mvt\_ tntm-tntm Qj vKj v Kwi | ntqtQ | Gevi hvL Avgvi Ni  
t\_tK |

tZvi wK ntqtQ ?

wKQznq w | Ztg GLb hvL | K\_v ej tZ fvj j vM tQ bv Avgvi |

AvPtj i LfU tPvL gtv-gtv tewi tq tMjt b gwi qg teMg | Zvi GKUzctiB wj b Xktj v tmRyZi Nti | GKUz  
t\_tg ej j , Ztg GZ mKvtj Ng t\_tK Dtv tMtv ?

Uj

fvj B ntqtQ | c0kUv Uvkv`vl tZv |

M`ti gtl tmRyZ ej j , tZvi fvZP wK ntj v ?

mij KtU wj b ej j , fveit fvZ`ntev bv | tj LvcoV ev` |

tKb ?

Mixe gvbt i AZ cto wK nte | `g cvk tZv ntj v | GtZB wntme wotKm i vLv hvte |

Zvntj wK Kiwe GLb ?

fveit KvR tbtg cotev |

wK KvR Kiwe ?

Rwb bv | cti tftt tZvgvtK Rvbtte | GLb Uvkv`vl | KvR AvtQ |

wK KvR ?

epj `vl tZv | KZw`b Uvkv`vl bv | Avgvi epS Uvkv j vM bv ?

j vM | wKŠ`ZB wK Rwbm Nti AvR Pj tB ?

ZvtZ wK |

Pvj bv Avbv chS-tKD tLtz cvi te bv |

`vZ tei Kti nmtj v wjj b | GK w` b bv tLtz tKD gti hvq bv | Pvj bv \_vKtj mevB wgtj bv tLtz \_vKtev  
GKw` b | AtbtK tZv Bt`Q Kti w` tb ci w` b Abkb Kiti | Avgvi v bv nq GKw` b Abkb Kij vg |

wjj tbi w` tK Zmktq Lp i vM nw`Qj Avevi nwmI cwr`Q tmRyZi | A<sup>TMZ</sup> me K\_v etj Zvi GB fvBw | gv\_vl  
Lp fvj | Gm Gm wv tZ Lp fvj ti Rvè Kiti | wKŠ' Ktj tR fwZ<sup>h</sup>tZ Pvt`Q bv | th KtiB tnvK I tK Ktj tR fwZ<sup>c</sup>  
Kti w` tZ nte | B>Uvi wgvWtqU tkI ntj ...

e`vM t\_tK `wU cuPkO UvKvi tbvU tei Kti wjj tbi nvtZ w` tq tmRyZ ej j , GB tb | GB UvKv wbtq gvtqi  
KvtQ w` we | gv th fvte evRvi Kiti etj tmfvte evRvi Kiwe | wttKtj gvtK wbtq Wv<sup>3</sup>vti i KvtQ hve | Zvi ci e`vM  
t\_tK Avt i v GKkO UvKvi GKwU tbvU tei Kti ej j , GB GKkO UvKv tZvi | wKŠ' GKwU K\_v |

wK K\_v ?

Kvj wMtq Ktj tR-Ktj tR Nti tRtb Avmie tKv\_vq fwZ<sup>h</sup>we ZB | KZ UvKv j vMte |

epj.. |

tKvb K\_v bq | hv ej wQ ZvB Kiti nte |

cfo wK nte epj |

AvtM B>UvWtqU tkI tnvK Zvi cti ej tev |

epj w` tK A<sup>TMZ</sup> Avbt` i `wtZ Zmktq t\_tK wjj b ej j , epytZvgtK GKUzawi |

tmRyZ Rvtb | covtj Lvi Lp AvMh wjj tbi | msmvti i GB %b`Zv t` tL cov ev` t` evi K\_v ej tQ | fvBtK  
evi Y Kiti cvi t j v bv tmRyZ | wjj b Gtm tmRyZi cvtk etm tmRyZi Kva Rvwtq ati ej j , Zwg GZ fvj tKb  
ej tZ cvti | Zwg nt`Qv GB cw\_exi tkO epj |

UvKvUv nvtZ wbtq ewmti Ptj Gtj v wjj b | tZgub wv`un etm AvtQ tmRyZ | LwvK<sup>Y</sup> cti DtV wMtq XKtj v  
ev\_i`tg | cZ`wnK tmti nvZgt\_ atq emtj v Pv tLtz |

AvR bvt`v nte bv Kvtiv | evRvti tmtQ wjj b | Pvj wbtq wdti Gtj i vbre emv b nte | ZteB Lvl qv | ZZ<sup>Y</sup>  
Dtcmv \_vKtZ nte mevBtK |

Kwj g wqvvi Rb` Pv nvtZ Gtj b gwi qg teMg | Pvtqi Kvc nvtZ wbtq Kwj g wqv v ej t j b , Nti wKQB tbB ?

gt\_ Kvtj v Kti ti tL gwi qg teMg ej t j b , gyo AvtQ |

Zvntj ZvB `vl | Lwj tctU Pv tLtz AvwmWvU evto | wj fvi K`Yvi nq |

gt\_ SgvUv tgti gwi qg teMg ej t j b , tZvgvi tZv AvtQ i`ayLvl qv Avi Lvl qv | tKv\_v t\_tK Avtm tmB Lei  
AvtQ |

`\*Z Nti Ptj Gtj b gwi qg teMg | Zvi ci GK evvU gyo Gtb w` t j b Kwj g wqvvi nvtZ | FZzAvi ti Lv Pv  
tLtz cotZ etmtQ | It` i `g eU | epjtK Lp fq cvq i v | Zvt` i AvfthvM ntj v wjj b fvBqvK tewk Av` i Kti  
epj | It` i KvtQ AvmtZ w` tZ Pvq bv | tmB AvfthvM tgtb tbq tmRyZ |

kxtl<sup>9</sup> j Ô` t`exbO eBwU nvtZ wbtq ewmti Gtm emtj v tmRyZ | eBtZ gb w` tZB Mj v Pwtq WvKtj v Kwj g wqv |  
gv GKUzGw` tK Avq tZv |

evevi KvtQ Gtm wv`un fv/ztZ etm tmRyZ | Zvi ci ej j , tZvgvi tPvL tKgb eev ?

Amg tZv LwvQ | ev` t` tZv | wK Ki wQvj ?

wKQz bv eev |

GKUzt\_tg tntm-tntm Kwj g wqv v ej j , ti wvI tZ Lei i`bj vg t` tK tZv wei vU nAtMvj Pj tQ |

u | evevi K\_v i`btQ tmRyZ | Kwj g wqv v ej tQ , t` kUvtK bv wK cwi eZy Kti t` te | KZ me cOZkOvZ w` t`Q  
tbZvi v | cwi eZb Kiti | wbtRt` cwi eZtbi Lei tbB, Zviv Kiti t` tK cwi eZb |

ubeK ntq eveli w` tK ZvKtq \_vtK tmRyZ | fite, GZ eo GKwJ msmvti KZPwub, msmvti i GB  
 Amgtq wKfite GZ me fite tm| i aB wK tetP \_vKvi Rb` ? nqtZv ZvB| bv ntj nqtZv ZvK gi tZ ntZv A tBk  
 AvtMB| \_vK, Zey tetP \_vK| evel etj tZv WvKv hvq| `fUv K\_v ej v hvq| GKw` b `xNRym tMvcb Ki t j v tmRyZ |  
 Kwj g wgvv ej t j b, wj l Uj oq wK etj tQb Rvbm ?  
 wK ?

Everyone Thinks of changing the world, but no one thinks of changing himself.

etm-etm i ayevevi K\_vB i btZ \_vtK tmRyZ | KLtbv Avbgtb tKv\_vq thb nwi tq hvq| K\_v tkl nq bv Kwj g  
 wgvv | etj hvq g tbi K\_v, t j v |  
 gvtS-gvtS etj Dfv i bUOm gv ?  
 Z` t f t 1/2 tmRyZ etj , i bUQ | etj v | Avevi ej tZ i i " Kti b Kwj b wgvv | KLtbv KtU \_vtK cPÜ Dİ g,  
 KLtbv DfOM, KLtbv nZvk, Avevi KLtbv Dj w nv-nv-nv ...  
 tmRyZ etm \_vtK | ZvKtq \_vtK eveli w` tK | wei<sup>3</sup> nq bv GKwJ | mviv w` b-i vZ KLtbv `y-wZb w` tbi K\_v  
 Rtq \_vtK Kwj g wgvv | tmRyZ-tK tctj etm Swj L t j |  
 Avi thb tKvb gvb | tbB Zvi K\_v tkvbi | GK mgq wQj | KZ tj vK, KZ KvR, KZ `cæ KZ Avkv | me thb  
 nwi tq tMtQ GKwJ Gw tWtU | A` p gvb tK thb nvZ ati wbtq Ptj Zvi MŠte` |  
 K\_v ej tZ- ej tZ GK mgq Kwj g wgvv etj b, AvR GKwJ KveZv i bwe gv? eU w` b i bvm w | Bsti wR KveZv |  
 eSwj gv, tZvi Bsti wR ej v Avi kã D`PiY Kivi gtZv my` i Avwg Avi tKv\_vl i wnb |  
 gwj b g tL GKwJ `xNRym tMvcb Kti tmRyZ etj , AvR fvj j vMtQ bv evel | cti .....  
 tqtqK tRvi Kti b bv Kwj g wgvv | A` w g tL i aye t j b, Avi gv l `wU eQi ntj B tZvi Abvm<sup>©</sup>cvk ntZv |  
 Bsti wR tZ Abvm<sup>©</sup> Kcvj ! bv ntj Avwg ..... Si-Si Kti Ak0 Mwtq cti Kwj g wgvv `fPvL tetq |  
 eveli K\_v i t b tgvUB Kó cvq bv tmRyZ | fite, wK ntZv ? Lp KvQ t` tK GB mgvRvvtK t` tL tQ tm | Avh<sup>©</sup>  
 Avh<sup>©</sup> abx, Mixe, DPz wBp, meB Zvi t` Lv | Abvm<sup>©</sup>cvk Ki t j B ev wK ntZv | ZvK PvKwi w` tZvK ? Nj Qvov |  
 tm cvk Kti tei ntj mi Kvi my` me Avgj viv tZv Avi t d t i v- n t q t h t Zv bv | Nj w` tZ ntZv | nq t` n bq tZv  
 UvKv | UvKv tZv tbB Zvi Kv tQ eva` ntqB w` tZ ntZv t` n | Zvi tPtq GB fvj | AŠZ GKwJ cEAv t` tK kwiŠ-ct`Q  
 gb | Ai x ntq i x mvRvi weo<sup>ab</sup> t` tK tetP tMtQ gb |  
 tmw` b tmRyZi t` Lv ntqQj wkg t j i mvt\_ | tKvb GK `vj vtj i Lati cti tqtqUvi RxebUv tkl | `vj vi l t` i  
 `tm<sup>ú</sup>tK<sup>©</sup> AvZwq | ZLb LpB `jve`v h w`Qj wkgj t` i | tmB m t h wUvB Kv tR j vMtq tQ t j vKwJ | PvKwi cvevi Avkvq  
 w` bivZ eo GK tbZvi mvt\_ wgtZ ntqtQ wkg t j i |  
 tktl l i PvKwi nqwb | tmB j <sup>ú</sup>Uuvi eo GKwJ KvR wQj tbZvi Kv tQ | wkgj tK e`envi Kti Zvi tmB KvR  
 Kwi tq wbtq tQ tm | GLb ct\_-ct\_ tNvi vi Ae`v ntqtQ wkg t j i | me tkl ntqtQ l i |

ci-ci `w` b wgvv tbi emotZ wMtq wdti GtmtQ tmRyZ | tKvb cwU<sup>©</sup>cvl qv hvq w | A tBk RvqMvq t d v b Kti  
 Lei l wbtq tQ wgvv | wKŠ` tKvb KvR nqwb | wgvv tntm etj , gvtS-gvtS t d v b Kti Avgvi gv\_v Lvi vc Kti t` q | Avi  
 GLb KvD tK cvl qv hv t`Q bv |  
 Zvi ci gwj b g tL etj , tZvgvi GKwJ tmj t d v b \_vK t j GZ m g m`v ntZv bv | cwU i tLuR tctj AvwgB t d v b  
 Kti Lei w` Zvg tZvgvq | Zvntj Kó Kti c0Z`K w` b Gfite AvmtZ ntZv bv tZvgvq |  
 tKvb K\_v bv etj w b c n t q \_vtK tmRyZ | wK ej te | wKQB ej vi t b B Zvi | GKwJ t d v b Zvi ` i Kvi | wKŠ` th  
 UvKv BbKvg Kti Zv tZ tZv msmvti B Ptj bv | wZb tej v fvj tL tZ Kó nq | gvtS-gvtS Pvj \_vtK bv Nti | D t c m w` tZ  
 nq mevB wgtj | Zvi Dci Am t\_-wem t\_ tZv t j tMB Av tQ | l t` i cov t j Lvi Li PI Kg hvq bv |

AvR wKQZB Ni t\_tK tei nevi cE tB tmRyZi | mKvj t\_tKB `i Rvq wUwKub GtU i\_tq AvtQ  
tm| gvtS-gvtS eB Ltj ai tQ tPvtL m=gtL | Avevi eB Qto tdtj w`tQ tqtStZ | Amn` j vMwQj ! Avbx tj vtKi fvj -  
fvj me bwxZ K\_v | thb Ryj v awi tq w`wQj Zvi Mvtq |

wKŠ' wetKj ntj DVtZB ntj v Zvi | GKUd tRvi tB kixti | thb `vovtZ cvote bv | Zeyl thtZ nte | nvZ  
GKwU UvKvI tB | ZvQovov mvgtb wjg tbi fvZ

nvZ gL atq wbtRtK wQtq wbtq tewi tq cotj v tmRyZ | mU`vi AvtMB Ptj Gtj v wjg b fvBtqi evmvq | `i Rv  
Ltj tmRyZtK t` tLB cthbavvm dUttj v wGRvtbi gtL | bZb GKwU cvU`ctqU | hw` l bZb | Zeyl gtb ntj v fvj B  
nte | Zvi ci GKUztfte ej j , tPsv tcvj cvb | GKUzmeavtB t\_tKv | etj tQ `kUvi gta` tQto t` te |

GLtbr kixUv Lp Lvi vc j vMtQ tmRyZi | wKŠ' evK`nxb Cl r nvtj v tm | `kUv K\_v etj hw` bvl Qvto, Zte  
wKQB Kivi tB Zvi |

AvR wbtRB wKtPtB XtK Pv Kti wbtq Gtj v tmRyZ | wGRvb fvB ej j , Avnv! Zwg Avevi wKtPtB AvmtZ tMtj  
tKb, Av\_tbi Zvc j vMte gtL |

wGRvb fvBi K\_v i`tb nvtm tmRyZ | fvte, th Av\_tB gta` Wte AvM w`b-i vZ, Zvi KvQ GB Av\_b eo  
mvgvb` |

tdvb Gtj v tQtj wU | Mwo wbtq `votq AvtQ wGRvtbi evmvi bxtP | Rj vbvi c`Pmwi tq MwoU t` tL wbj  
tmRyZ | Lp `wg Mwo |

wGRvtbi KvQ t\_tK we`vq wbtq bxtP Ptj Gtj v tm | Zvi ci Mwoi KvQ AvmtZB `i Rv Ltj tMtj v Mwoi |  
cj tK gta` wFZti Dtv cotj v tmRyZ | `\*Z Pj tZ j vMttj v Mwo |

Mwo tZ etmB tQtj wU Mvtq nvZ w`tZ `i` Ki ttj v tmRyZi | Kvq`v Kti wbtRtK mwi tq wbtZ tPó Ki tQ tm |  
tQtj wU Mvtj Av½ttj i WMvq tLuPv tgti tmRyZ ej j , GZ Aw`i nt`Qv tKb | mgq tZv ctoB AvtQ |

wKQlv mshZ ntj v tQtj wU | wKŠ' wPrKvi Kti wBfvi tK Mwj w`tq ej j , tRvti Pvj v i`tqvti i ev`Pv |  
tmRyZ wbie | abx cw evti i etL hvl qv tQtj | Gevi wet`wk gta` i tevZtj PzK w`ttj v tQtj wU | tek LvmbKuv  
wMtj KUgu Kti ZvKvt`Q tmRyZi w`tK |

kniti wKQlv evnti Ptj Gtj v Mwo | GLb ivZ tbtgtQ | Mwo Xktj v GKwU wR` evmtZ | Pwv w`tK MvQ Avi  
MvQ | evOttj v ewo gtb nt`Q | ZvB wK | tQtj wU etj DVttj v, GUv Avgvt` i evOttj v ewo |

Mwo t\_tK tbtg Nti i wFZti XktZB wKQlv fq ntj v tmRyZi | etm-etm g` wMj tQ Avti v wZbuU tQtj | tPvL  
j vj ntq AvtQ | tmRyZi mv\_t i tQtj wU ej j , GB t`L KvK GtbwQ |

emv t\_tK Dtv Uvj gvUvj tQtj \_ttj v cUq úgwi tLtg cotj v tmRyZi cvtqi KvQ | I t` i gta` GKwU tBkv  
RvovtBv KtU ej j , GtZv Av\_b |

wn-wn-wn Kti tntm tmRyZ ej j , KvQ Gtmv bv cto hvte |  
tQtj wU ej , GB Av\_b ctoB thb giY nq my`ix |

Gevi thb cti vci fq tctq tMtj v tmRyZ | GK Rtbi K\_v etj wbtq Gtm Avevi wZb Pvi Rtb ..... |  
tevanq fvj B ntj v AvR | wKŠ' wKQB Kivi tB GLb | thtnZtPtj B Gtm tQ I t` i K\_vB i btZ nte | GB gvZvj \_ttj v  
KvtQ Abpq Kti l tKvb j vf nte bv |

th tQtj wU tmRyZtK wbtq Gtj v, tmB tQtj wU cvtK Nti Xktj v tmRyZtK wbtq | wekvj Nti big weQvov | cti v  
Ni Rto wej vmx mvRm¾v | thb i½vj q |

AvR thb LpB A`w`-nt`Q tmRyZi | Zeyl DVtZB ntj v weQvovq | Aw`i nvZ ewvZ eU Kti w`j tQtj wU |  
tUtB-tUtB Ltj wbtj tmRyZi t`tni emb | Zvi ci .....

tmRyZ ej j , Avgvi thtZ nte |  
I gw b tntm DVttj v tQtj wU | tQtj wU tewi tq tMtj B Kivo wK Ki tZ j vMttj v tmRyZ | I gw b úigi Kti ex-  
Dbtt` i gtZv GB Nti Xktj v tQtj wZbuU |

gvZvj ,tj vi nvZ t\_#K evP#Z cOY-c#Y tPÓv      Ki tj v tmRyZ | wKŠ' tKvb j vF ntj v bv | DMÓthŠeb Ktg©  
cÓj B ntj v gvZvj ,tj v | Avi thb evav t` evi kw³ tbB tmRyZi | wB`ún cto AvtQ weQvovq | thb bMake t`tnv |  
DMÓ bksm, %cPwkk, J×Z", Abvh©hšeb ¶jav hLb wgtU tMtj v gvZvj ,tj v | ZLb tj winZ e#Y#f#m hv#Q  
weQvov | emvZ Ryj tq AvZ#K DVtj gvZvj ,tj v | tgti tMtj v bv wK ? gvqvI ntj v Kv#iv Kv#iv | Avnv! Gfvte wK nqvB |  
K\_vlv Kv#b Gtj v tmRyZi | g#L Av#v#e`#tci nvm dU#tq g#b-g#b ej j , gv\_v t\_#K Lp tbtgtQ, `i` thb  
DVtj ci#Q GLb | bó cj "I !

weQvov t\_#K Mv Zj #Z cvi#Q bv tmRyZ | AtbK Któ m#PZb ntq weQvov t\_#K tbtg ev\_#tg P#j Gtj v #mRyZ |  
#Kvb i Ktg w#t#R#K ,u#Q#q w#tq kvov Mv#q R#w#q eo l obv w`#q kixi , gv\_v fvj K#i t#X#K G#m e#mj v M#w#Z | UvKv  
tbevi K\_vl g#b tbB Zvi |

th tQ#j wU tmRyZ#K w#tq G#m#Qj cÓq t`što G#m tmB tQ#j wU ej j , GB tek`v UvKv bv w#tqB P#j h#w#Qm |  
GB tb UvKv | UvK ,tj v Qto w`#j v tmRyZi w`#K |

#mRyZi g#b n#w#Qj tQ#j Uv#K Lp Ki#Z cvi#j , gb kvš-nt#Zv Zvi | wKŠ' wKQlv Amv#tqi g#ZvB UvKv ,tj v  
Z#j nvZ e`v#M c#i w#j tm |

=#U w#tq w#j M#w# | e#K t#f#½ Kvb#e Avm#Z PvB#Q tmRyZi | t`tnv gb `yB wevl tq DVtj v gn#ZB | G wK  
R#eb! t#Kb tetP\_vKv ? gn#ZB k³ nI qvi tPÓv Ki tj v tmRyZ | tP#Li Rj t#j te bv tm | t#Kb t#j te ? Kvi P#i#Y  
w#t#w` Z n#e Zvi Akó ?

cÓq Pvi -cuP w`b ntq tMtj v , tmw`#bi ci t\_#K Avi t#Kvb Lie tbB tmRyZi | L#B D#w#Mantq AvtQ w#Rvb |  
wev#b#eRvqMv t\_#K t#v# Avm#Q | t#tq `i Kvi | wKŠ' KvD#K t#Kvb m#wK K\_v ej #Z cvi#Q bv w#Rvb |

AtbK w`b a#iB w#Rvb fv#Qj cvg#b#U GKwU cvwU t#tj fvj nt#Zv tmRyZi Rb` | t#tq#U tetP hvq |  
At#t#KB t#Zv AvtQ GB j v#t#b wKŠ' tmRyZ thb m#ú#Y#Avj v`v | B#wj #m Abvm#cov t#tq | I i Rb` t#Kv\_vq thb GKwU  
Uvb teva K#i w#Rvb |

cvg#b#U GKwU cvwU#cvi qv t#tQ | mvg#bi mBv#n Zvi mv#\_ th#Z n#e K· evRvi | GB kn#i i c#f#evkvj x GK  
#bZv | cvwU#AcwRk#b c#t#Q | ZvB L#e mgm`vB AvtQ GLb | G#wUKvi vckb w#tq c#wj wK wK me Sv#t#j vq c#t#Q #bZv |  
ZvB wKQw`b Mv XvKv w`#ZB GB e`e`v | GLb t`#ki emv#i l th#Z cvi#Qbv |

ZvB GKRB fvj DccZ#eZvi L#e `i Kvi | AvtM th ,tj v wQj #m ,tj v cvw#j t#tQ Zv#K t#tj | #mRyZi Lei bv  
t#tq AtbK t#f#t#Q w#Rvb | wKŠ' Ab` KvD#K tmLv#b j vMv#bv hv#e bv | Zvi Pwv`v g#Zv tmRyZB cvi#d#± | GB me  
tj vK weM#i tMtj mgm`vq co#Z n#e | UvKv t#Zv `#i i K\_v, GB XvKv kni tQto tP#j th#Z n#e |

Aw`i cv#q N#i i w#Zi cvq-Pw#i Ki#Q w#Rvb | wK Ki#e e#S#Z cvi#Q bv tm | L#e i vM nt`Q tmRyZi Dcvi |  
KZw`b ej v ntj v GKwU tmj t#v# w#tq bv l | Zv bv, hv cv#e me D`#i fi#e | Av#i e#ev, thUv w`#q BbKvg n#e tmUvi  
e`e`v t#Zv AvtM |

A#evi L#e t#U#k#b l nt#Z j vMtj v w#Rv#bi | tmw`b th tQ#j wU w#tq t#j , tmLv#b t#Kvb wec`nq w#b t#Zv | nt#Zi  
t#Zv cv#i | L#eB DrKwUZ ntq co#j v w#Rvb | AvRB GKwU tLuR t#qv `i Kvi |

N#wi w`#K Zv#K#q emv#i ZvKv#j v w#Rvb | mÜ`vi em#K tbB | i#v#Z wK w#P#Z cvi#e tmRyZ#`i emv ? tmB  
K#e w#tq#Q GK evi |

c`wU kvU#c#to #ewi tq co#j v w#Rvb | AvR Avi ev#m Po#Z fvj j Mv#Q bv Zvi | GKwU tUw` a#i P#j Gtj v  
tmRyZ#`i emvq |

#mw`b i#v#Z emvq w#t#i At#PZb Ae`vq cÓq GK w`b GK i#vZ cto wQj #mRyZ | mvi v kixi e`\_v R#i | GLb  
Aek` KQlv fvj | Ze# g#Zi hš#vi g#Zv QUdU Ki#Q cÓZwU gn#Z# KvD#K wKQ#ej t#Zi cvi#Q bv | meUKzKó Aš#i i  
k³ cj `#vq gv\_v V#K-V#K i³v³ nt`Q cÓZ gn#ZB |

tQvU tMBUwU cvi ntq w#Z#i X#K#j v w#Rvb | ax#i-ax#i N#i i m#š#L Gtj v w#Rvb | wB`ún f#w#Z evi w`vq e#m  
AvtQb K#j g w#qv |

Av`Qvj vgyAvj vBKg PvPv ?

I qvj vBKg Av"Qvj vg | Zng wgRvb bv ?

wRjPvPv | Avcwb fvj AvtQ?

AwvQ | Lp fvj AwvQ | Lvvc t\_tK thtnZttKvb j vf tbB, ZvB fvj AwvQ | Zng tKgb evez ?

GB tgvUvgvU Pttj hv"Q | tmRyZ evmvq ?

I i Nti AvtQ | hv | Gi gta" ` ` b Lp AmfL fMttQ | GLb GKUzfvj | Zvi ci GKvU `xNRym tdtj ejj , eStj evez Avgvi tqtqUv Lp wvUj QvU | KZ Avkv wQj ..... | KÚ i "x ntj v Kwj g wqvvi |

wgRvb ejj , Avcwb fvefej bv me wK ntq hvte |

wgj b ewotZ tbB | gwi qg teMtti Nti etm kã Kti cotQ FZzAvi ti Lv | weQvbw i tq AvtQb gwi qg teMg | tmRyZi Nti i ` i Rv j vMttbv |

evi v`v tetq tmRyZi Nti i m`stL Gtm `votq ` i Rvq Kov vtotj v wgRvb |

wfZi t\_tK tmRyZ ejj , tK ?

Awig wgRvb |

gnfZB GK j vtd weQvbw t\_tK tbtg ` i Rv Lttj w`tq we`stqi mvt\_ tmRyZ ejj , Awcwb GtmfQ! Avgvi wvUj m nt"Q bv wgRvb fvB |

Zng GZ e`-n"Q tKb | etmv |

Z<sup>3</sup>vctvki Dci emttj v tmRyZ | tPqvi tUtb tmRyZi cvtkB etmj v wgRvb | Zvi ci tmRyZi w`tK e`w\_Z `votZ ZvKttq ejj , tmw`b ....

Avi wKzejtZ cvotj v bv wgRvb | thb eU w`b atí AvttK\_vKv cêvngvb tmfZ QvttQ ` `Kj tft½ | Wktí - Wktí Kvú z j vMttj v tmRyZ | wgRvtti tPvLI wftR Gttj v tmRyZi Kvbt`tL |

tmRyZi Kvbt`tLB hv tevSvi etS wbj wgRvb | ZvtK Avi wKQB ej z ntj v bv | KËvi ev"Pvi v nqtZv GK Rtti K\_v etj vtotq vMttq Pvi -cuP Rtt wgtj ..... | bv bv, Gi Kg AtPbv tQtj t` i mvt\_ Avi Kvi evi B Kiv hvte bv | tqtqUvi GKvU eo j m ntq tMttj v | I i gtbi th Ae", GB mgq wK KvttRi K\_v ej v wK nte ?

LpB A`w`fZ cotj v wgRvb | wKŠ' KvRvUv fvj wQj | GB tbZvi mvt\_ RovtZ cvotj ewK RxebUv tKvb fvebv \_vKte bv | i | msmvtti i Rb` th Av\_ tbi gta" cotZ ntqtQ, mvi v Rxeb Rj v Qvov tZv Avi wKQB cvte bv tmRyZ |

ZvQvov tj vKvUv DccZæntj , GK Rtt mvt\_B eU w`b KUtZ cvi ttj AŠZ GB me weo`bv t\_tK i Qv cvl qv hvte | tbZvi wC G ej wQj tj vKvUv bv wK ` Rvi w`j | Lvk ntj ` `vZ fti tXttj t`q | wgRvb fvj j tbZvi mvt\_ K\_v etj GKvU tmj tdtvbi e`ve`v Kti w`tZ nte tmRyZttK |

Kvbt\_ wgtq tPvL gttQ DVttj v tmRyZ | GKUzemp wgRvb fvB |

Zng tKv\_vq hv"Q ?

GKUzPv Kti AvbvQ |

Avti etmv tZv | tZvgvi kixi Lvvc |

Avgv` i Avevi kixi .... ! hZ LvvcB tnvK KvttR tZv thttZB nte ZvB bv ? bv ntj Qjavq gi ttZ nte mevi | th Kti B tnvK evPttZ ttZv nte wgRvb fvB | GKv ntj bv ntq fvebv wQj bv | fvj fve teP\_vKttZ bv cvi ttj gti hv | qv thttZv | wKŠ' GZ\_ ttj v tj vK, mevttK vtotq tZv Avi GK mvt\_ giv hvq bv |

Zng Amp Lv"Qv bv tKb ?

Clr nvtj v tmRyZ | evez etj tQb ZvB bv ? wK nte ejj b, AmfA bv nq t`tni QvZ mvi ttj v | wKŠ' gtbi ..... | ev` w`b | GKUzemp Pv Kti AvbvQ | etj B Ni t\_tK temotq tMj tmRyZ |

KttqK wvUvU ci Pv nvtZ wdti Gttj v tmRyZ | ejj , i ayPv | wgj bUv evmvq tbB | KvDttK t`vKvttb cvVttbv tMttj v bv |

wKQzj vMte bv | Pv tZ-B Pj te | Zng etmv | K\_v AvtQ |

wK K\_v wgRvb fvB ? tmRyZi KttÚ DttOM |

fVj GKwU cVwUQj | Zvi DccZentq \_vKtZ nte | Zte mjeav ntj v GB kni \_vKtZ nte bv |  
K· evRvi , wPUwvs, i v 1/2 v gwU, ev` i evb | wWj Gwi qv Avi mgy t` Lv | Zug thtZ cvi te ?

wKQz bv t fteB tmRyZ ej j , hvtev fvB | tKvb mgm`v tbB | GB kni Uv tQto GKUz` fi thtZ cvi tj B fvj |  
gbUv GLvfb Avi eBtQ bv | wKs' Kte thtZ nte |

Kvcrtj KtqW fvebv ti Lv GtK wgrvb ej j , etj tQ tZv tb· U DBtK | Kvj GK evi Gtmv Zug | K\_v cvKvcwK  
Kti tbcv hvte |

wK AvtQ Avmtev |

wKQlv w`-tctj v wgrvb | hvK, fvj B ntj v | GKwU wPšv t` tK AšZ gw<sup>3</sup> cvl qv tMtv | tmRyZl my` nttqQ |  
cftKU t` tK wKQz UvKv tei Kti wgrvb ej j , GB `y wZb w` b fvj Kti Lvl qv` vl qv Kti v |

tmRyZ vbtZ PvBj bv wKQz ZB | GK cKvi tRvi Kti B UvKv w` j wgrvb | ej j , cti bv nq tkva Kti w` l |

tmRyZ t` i evmv t` tK we` vq vbtq evnti AvmtZB tmj tdtvb tetR DVtj v wgrv tbi | wi wmf Kti eStj v bRy  
`vj vj | l cvk t` tK bRy` vj vj ej tQ, n`vtj v fvB Avwg Kte Avgy?

GKUz t` tQ wgrvb ej j , tZvgvi bv Avti v AvtM Avmvi K\_v wQj ?

MwRcj tMwQj vg | fvj nBqv tMtv fvB |

GLb Avi t` Lv nte bv |

fvB Avwg Mwi e gvby | GZ `t` \_vBKv ABwQ | BKUz wetePbv Kti b |

Avwg XvKvi evnti | wgt` ej tj v wgrvb |

l | ZvBtj Avi wK Kigyl Zq, Kte Avevi t` nv Kiteb fvB |

mvg tbi gvfm Gtmv |

wK AvtQ | mvg tbi gvfmB Avgyl

tdvb wej wgwU t` vKvb t` tK tewi tQ Gtj v bRy` vj vj | bv, tKvb KvR ntj v bv Gevi XvKvq Gtm | gnZB gtb  
ntj v guqvi K\_v | GKevi t` šj Zw` qv tMtv tKgb nq ? AtbK w` b t` Lv nq vb guqvi gylUv | Nwo t` Ltj v bRy` vj vj |  
GLtbn GK NsUv ewK bvBU tKvP tQto thtZ |

[4]

MZ ivtZ eo mvtntei mvt\_ wK wbtq thb SMov ntqtQ gúqvi | c0q mviv ivZ atib Ptt qZv` i SMov| mthP Avtj v tduvvi AvtMB GLvb t\_ tK temotq tMtQb eo mvtne | Zvi ci t\_ tKB Nti ` i Rvq wLj GtU i ayg` wMj tQ Avi tskvi tNvti AK\_ AvDovt"Q gúqv |

mKvj t\_ tK tKD wFZti cvi tQ bv Zvi Kv tQ | tiv` Pov ntZB i i" ntqtQ ewg, Zvi ci t\_ tK tqtStZ cto AvtQ gúqv | w>Uzgv` vb Gtm ` i Rvi dntK ` v Xytqtq w` tq wLj Ltj tQ Nti i | msAv nwti tq giv-giv Ae`v gúqvi | AZ evsj v tLtj tKD evtP ?

µta wciÉ Rttj hwrQj Lvj vi | evi ` tqK ej j , gi"K | tKD hme bv gvMxi Nti | eo tR` | gvMx gvBbt i Ggb tR` Rttbt` wn bvB |

Avtk cvtki Ni t\_ tK AtbtKB Gttj v gúqvi Nti | tKD-tKD gúqvK Zttj w` j Lv tU | tKD Avevi e`-ntj v gv\_vq cwib w` tZ | Zte Wv<sup>3</sup>vi WvKvi K\_v ej tQbv tKD | G tKvb bZb NUbv bq | cwZZv cj tZ c0q cttZw` bB NUttZ \_vtK GB me |

Nti i wRwbm-cĀ \_w0tq ivtLtQ tKD-tKD | gvZvj ntq Nti i gvj -cĀ me Gw tK-l w` tK Qto tdtj ti tLtQ gúqv | Kv tPi Mvm-tcU-tevZb tftt½ Kv tPi UKttiv Qm0tq AvtQ cttiv Ni Rto |

fvtzv Kv tPi UKttiv \_ttj v GKwU-GKwU me Kovt"Q cwi | Gi B gta" gttixi vbx Lvj v Gtm Xttj v gúqvi Nti | gúqv cto AvtQ msÁvxb ntq | gúqvi w` tK GKevi Zvttqtq tPvtL Nyi tq wbj Lvj v | ivtM Zvi Mv Rttj hvtt"Q | eo mvtntei tttcvq ...! mvm eo tetotQ | i | w` b-w` b Gtm ` tntZ UvKv tXttj hvq ttj vKUV | Ggb gi` Avi tKvb w` b cvte tm ?

tevk Kti R` Pw` tq GK wLwj cvb gttL cttj v Lvj v | AK`sr Zvi tPvL AvttK tMttj v cwi i w` tK | Rtovmtov ntq Nti i GK tKvtb ` w0tq AvtQ cwi | nvtZ Kv tPi UKttiv | GB Lvj vtK Lp fq cwi i | ftj l Lvj vi mvgtb cotZ Pvq bv tm | mKvj ntj B` ttj Pttj hvq | Avi evKx mgq \_vtK Nti i gta" | cwi i gv kvevbi l Btt"Q tqtqtK covttj Lv wKLvte | w0tR tek`v, tqtqtK hw` covttj Lv wKLtq evnti i vLv hvq, Zvntj tetP hvte tqtqUv |

Wv±vti i tqtq cwi | ZvB tevanq gv\_vv teBb Lp fvj | covttj Lvq LpB fvj | hLb i" c thSetb cy<sup>9</sup>Qj kvevbi , ZLb wbgg Kti B kvevbi Kv tQ AvttZb Wv±vi | c0g cttti `x wettqttMi ci Avi wettq Kti b wb wZwb | teš tK Lp fvj evttZb | wKš' cjt"ti i tgRvR | t` tni tZv GKwU tLvi vK AvtQ | ZvB kvevbi Nti AvttZb wbgg Kti | KLttbv mBvq GKevi KLttbv mBvq `yevi |

ZLb Wv±vti i gvqvq cttvQj kvevbi | KZ ttj vKB ttZv Avttm | wKš' Wv±vi thb wfbogvbi | ZLwb mvevbi Mttf<sup>9</sup> Avttm cwi | KZevi kvevbi tfttetQ bó Kti tdtj te | wKš' wKfvteB thb Zvi Rxttbi mvt\_ Rwtqtq tMj cwi | Pvi -cvtP gvm ci Mttf<sup>9</sup> ev" PwU i Dci eo gvqv Rbtt wbj mvevbi |

ttmB gvqv t\_ tKB Rbtt ntj v cwi i | GKwU ttj vf ... | gv WvK tkvbi ttj vf wKQttZB GovttZ cvti wb kvevbi | tek`viv ttZv Avi BU cv`ti %Zix bq | ZvB nqtZv gv WvK i bttZ Btt"Q nq Zvt` i l | KvDttK fvj evttZ Btt"Q Kti |

cwi i Rttbt cttl AvttZv Wv±vi | wKš' cwi hLb eo ntZ i i" Ki ttj v ZLb t\_ tK Avmv eU ntj v Zvi | cvtQ evel ttj WvKttZ bv i i" Kti cwi |



f` tjt vK gvb | mgvR Zvi m`\$b AvtQ | tek`vi tctUi tqtq ZvtK evey ej te, tmlv tZv nq bv | Zvntj mgvR Zvi gL \_vtK bv |

Zvi cti l gvtS-gvtS UvKv cvvtZv cwi i Rb` | GKevi tek wKQzUvKv GK mvt\_ w` tqtQ kvevvtK | tm thb cwo`K Zvi eveyi cwi Pq bv etj | `iKvi ntj Avtiv t` te | cwi i fverltZi Rb` |

cwi t` tLtz ntqtQ mvtne` i tqtq` i gtZv | Wv`vi t` tLtz Lp my` i wQj b | Zvi gtZvB ntqtQ tqtq | GB kn`ti B Wv`vti i ewo | GKw` b ivtZ tewi tq Pnc-Pnc Wv`vti i ewo wPtB GmtQ kvevvt | hw` KLtbv cOqvRb nq |

cwi i w` tK ZvKvtZB Rj -Rj Kti DVtj v Lvj vi tPvL | GtZv `vj vj j wMtq bZb tqtq LpRtQ tm | wKŠ` wnti UKtiv th Zvi nvtZi KvtQ cto AvtQ | tPvL gL tKgb D3/4j ntqtQ tqtqUi | tPvivi ki evotZ` i i` Ki tQ | t` tn thšeb QovtZ` i i` Ki tQ | GLb cj`ti i nvZ cotj B Zi -Zi Kti teo DVte t` n |

Avb` thb Avi aitQ bv Lvj vi gtb | l tK w` tq tZv j q UvKv Kvgvvtbv hvte KtqK gvtm | gûqvi tPtq tevk UvKv ti RMvi Kivvtbv hvte l tK w` tq |

Lvj vi Pvnub-tz f`tq KPtK` wotq i Bj cwi | tKb th GLvtb AvmtZ tMtj v! tn`m Lvj v ej j , ZB cwi bv ?

ûq

ZB BmKtj com bv ?

ûq

tKvb Kvtm ?

Kvm wmktm |

fvj -fvj |

Zvi ci gûqvi Ni t` tK tewi tq Gtj v Lvj v | gL Zvi wPŠ`i Qvc | wK Kti j vBtb bvgvvtbv hvq tqtqUvtK | kvevvtK tj vf t` Lvjt Kvr nte | cOg GKUzSvtgj v Ki te wKŠ` GKevi j vBtb tbtg tMtj Avi tKvb mgm`v nte bv |

UMi tK w` tq kvevvtK wbtRi Nti tWtK cvvtj v Lvj v | kvevvtK tWtK w` tq UMi ej j , Avng hvB | t` wL tM gûqvi wK ....

Lvj v ej j , `vL tM gvMx gi tjt v wK bv ?

kvevvti eqm Avi Lvj vi eqtmi cv`R` Lp tevk nte bv | kvevvt ej j , eyAvgti wK WvKtQv ?

eq | KZv AvtQ ?

emtj v kvevvt | Zvi ci cvtbi evlv t` tK GK wLwj cvb gL cti wPe`Z-wPe`Z ej j , kixi Wv fvj bvB | Wv`vti i KvtQ hvgy nvZ Lwj | nvtZ cqmv \_vKtevB ev tKgtb, GB eqtm wK Nti bvMi Avtn ZngB KI ? epv-ajv hv l Avtn UvKv w` tZ Pvg bv | vek-wZwi k UvKvi tevk tZv ..... wK Ki`g KI |

tšp`v eq`v GB i`ctcvRwebx Lt`i ti i Avkvq wbtRtK GLtbv ati ti tLtz wKQv | nqtZv Aí wKQzKvj cti B ZvtK wbt`Kti t` te eqm | thšeb nviv ntq cote tm | ZLb wK Kti w` b Pj te Zvi ? Mw`QZ UvKv l tbB tZgb wKQz |

Lvj v ZvKtj v kvevvti w` tK | Zvi ci i ntm`i nwm tn`m ej j , tZvi wPŠ`-wK | Gnb tZv wS j vtqK nBtQ |

gn`ZB gL tqtNi Qvqv cotj v kvevvti | Zvi ci Aw`i KtU ej j , bv tMv eyAvgti cwi BmKtj hvq |

gL SvgnU tgti Lvj v ej j , cov-tbKv nBtQ | Avi KtZv | tek`vi gvBqv cov-tbKv KBiv wK RR teti óvi nBtev bv wK ?

Gevi cti v-cwi Aw`i ntq DVtj v kvevvt | ej j , ey l ti Kvtg j vMgybv |

Kvtg j vMve bv wK Zq w` tK fBiv ivLwe | Zvi ci kvš-KtU ej tjt j vMj , tZvi wS-i th ifc, tZvi tZv tKvb wPŠ`-j vtM bv | UvKv AvBtev fyi -fyi | ZB Avi AgZ Kwi Q bv | Avti cqv v w` tbB tZv Kvgvvtbv tev`k-vek nvRvi | Avng KvBj vg me wK nBqv hvte |

Avtiv KZ me tj vf t` tLvtZ j vMtj v Lvj v | etKi tFZi Uvq tK thb Av`b tXtj w` t`Q kvevvti | eo GKwL` cœ thb gi tZ Pjt tQ | Zvt` i Avevi` cœ GZv mKvtj DrMZ ntj mU`vq wgvj tq hvevi gtZv |

fvefZ j vMvtj v kvevbl | G gwj vi tPvL hLb GKevi cotQ th fveB tnvK tqtqUv-tK j vBtb bv  
bvwtq Ovoe bv tm | `i Kvi ntj tRvi Kti Uv tj wj tq ..... | ZLb UvKv Avi tqtq `yB nvi vZ nte kevbvi | ZvB  
AMZ`vB tqtqK w` tq KvR Ki tZ i wR ntZ ntj v kvevbl |

wfZti wMtg nvrvi LvfbK UvKv Gtb kvevbi nvfZ awi tq w` j Lvj v | Zvi ci nwm gL ej j , AvBRB Wwvfi i  
KvtQ hwe | GLb tZvi mLi w` b |

UvKv nvfZ wbtq DVfZ hw`Oj kvevbl | Lvj vi WvK GKUz` wovtj v | Lvj v ej j , Zq Avi t`wi KvBiv j vf wK ?  
KvBj B e`v Kw | KvBj mU`vi ci gvBqvfi ZB Avgvi Nti cvWqv w` Q | ewKWv Awg eSg | Kq w` b cfi me bZb  
e`v KBiv w` gj Gnb Avgvi Nti B bMi WvKg | tZvi Nti tZv Avi envBfZ cvi we bv | AZ cvjv Nti wK Avi bZb  
gvBqv Kvg Pj tev |

wbRi Nti Pj Gtj v kvevbl | cwi cotQ wvDš-gL | tqtqi w` tK GK evi ZvKtq tPvL Rj Gtj v kvevbi |  
tqtqi KvtQ wK me Lfj ej te tm ? bv, ej tZ cvi te bv wKotZB | Zvntj AvR t`tKB tm Kw tZ `i i` Ki te | ej vi  
`i Kvi tbB | Kvj B hv nevi nte |

Zvi ci Awfgvte eK fti fvej , tek`vi Nti Rb wbtq Gi tPtq Avi fvj wK nte | meB tZv Kcvj | bBtj tm  
w` b tKb tctUi gta` evPtq i vLtv v cwi tK |

mU`vi AvfMB cfi vci my` nta DfvtQ guqv | AvR tKvb i Ktg mvrMvr Ki tj v bv tm | wbi vfi Y etm AvfQ  
Nti i wfZti | AvR Avmte bv eo mvtne |

eo mvtne bv Gtj | Lfi ti i tKvb Afve tbB guqv | j vBb ati Lfi i etm v`tK Zvi evu evfmi Avkvq | wKš`  
AvR KvDfK Nti tXvKte bv tm | gbUv thb tKgb weL bZvq fti AvfQ |

AfbK w` b Mvb tkvb nq w | wbtRi gtZv GKv mgq KvUvfv nq w | AvR GKv m`uY`GKv mgq KvUte tm | g`  
`um`Ki te bv | gvS ivfZ bvgvR cot | KtZv w` b gvRvfi hvL qv nqv | eveli bvtg wkvbaf` qv nqv |

tek`v` i tZv RvnbvbtgB thZ nte | Zey` gvtS-gvtSB bvgvR cto guqv | hw` weavZv gvd Kti b | Avevi  
gvtS-gvtS wef` ttn fti DfV guqv | gb | tKb gvd Ki teb bv | tm tZv Avi Bf`Q Kti t` n wemvri KvR bvtg w | ZvK  
Gtb wemvri Kiv ntafQ GLvfb | th kqZvb ZvK PvKwi t` evi K\_v etj wbtq Gtm GLvfb wemvri Kti w` tqtQ | cvc ntj  
Zvi nte |

cvfci K\_v tft AfbK evi GLvb t`tK ti weta thZ tPtqtQ guqv | wKš` cvfi w | mgvRi KvtQ hw` wdti |  
hvq Zvntj wK mgvR ZvK mnR fve tgb tbe? KLtbvB bv | Zvi Ptq GLvfbB fvj | tKD KvDfK tek`v etj Mvj  
t` q bv | A½j Zj t` wLtv etj bv, H th tek`v hvq |

Avgv` i mgvR tZv Avevi Df`v Pj tZ tek fvj evtm | tgvj t`tK gDvj -cuj k t`tK tbZv | GLvfb AZ`vPvi xi  
tPtq hvi Dci AZ`vPvi Kiv nq, Zvi wePvi Kti B Lp gRv cvq gvbl | me`f`f`B thb agewRZ Amvg`Zv |

bvntj mgvR hv NUfQ Zv NUte tKb? tmw` b eo mvtne GKwU Leti i KvMR tdtj ti tL wMtvQj guqv Nti |  
gvfS-gvfS Gfvte Leti i KvMR tdtj hvq tm | tmLvfb GKwU Lei wQj | wZb-Pvi wU j wU wgtj GKwU tqtqK ati  
wbtq ej rKvi Kti j tU wbtqtQ Zvi me`f` |

wef`f`qi weL q nta, th tQtj t`j v tqtqUv-tK ati wbtq wMtg Zvi Rxeb bo Kti w` tj v | Zviv w` we` Nti  
teovf`Q | mgvRi t`vKiv Zv` i tKvb wePvi Kti w | eis th tqtqUvi GZ eo f`wZ ntj v, Mdtgi t`vKiv tqtqUv-tK  
bón-áón, Kj Uv etj mgvR t`tK tei Kti w` j | Zvi cwi evi tK Kiv ntj v GKNti |

cuj k, AvBb wbeK, w`úp | Zv` i thb wKOB Kivi tbB | H tqtqUvi GLb wK nte ? nq fxb t` wK tKvb  
mgvR wMtg evm Ki tZ nte | bv ntj UMi guqv` i gtZv Rxeb tedQ wte tm |

my` ix ev` w` tj | GKwU hZx tqtq wK wK gtZv tKv\_vl `wovfZ cvfi ? Avgv` i mgvR | tKv\_vq bv AvfQ  
Amf` cj`l ? Nti i hZx Mncwi Pwj Kv-wU w` tK Livc bRti ZvKvq Nti i KZf | ivfZi Avavfi Swctq cto Zvi  
Dci | tKvb hZx tqtq PvKwi Ki tZ tMj gwj K wKsev Dci `KgRZf Kz-bRti cotZ nq ZvK | PvKwi wUwKtq  
ivKvZ ntj t` n thb w` tZB nte ZfK | tKv\_vl thb tbB wbi vcvE | kKfbi vev t`tK gw` tbB bvi x` i |

tmB mgvR wdti wMqB wK nte | gbUv wet` tni Abtj fti DVtj v guqvi | Avh<sup>o</sup>mtR \_vKv gvb| \_tj vi tPtq wbtRtK txi fij gtb nq guqvi | GLvtb VKvtbv nqbv KvDtK | nq thšeb weu | GB mZ` tRtbB GLvtb Avtm mevB |

GK Rti etK gv\_v ti tL Ab` KvDtK wbtq GLvtb fvte bv tKD | mf` mgvRi Awfbq Kiv i`¶, tj vfx ^\_ei, j`u gvb| \_tj v tPtq tek`v AtbK fij | GLvtb e` b nq kixi | wKš`gb! mf` mgvR cÜZwbqZ Ptj gtb tek`vgx | bv ntj wetq Kiv cy`l Avevi cüZZj vq hvq wK Kti ? wetq nl qv bvi x wKfvte ivl`x hvcb Kti Ab` cy`tl i mv`\_?

emv t`tk DtV GKwU wMvfiU avtj v guqv | fvetZ Avi fij j vMq bv | hv nevi tnvK Zvi | weavZv tZv me t` LtQb | wZwb Aek`B mg wePvi Kiteb, tkl wePvti i w`tb | gvb|li KvQ mv`g`i gj` bv \_vKtZ cvti Zwi KvQ Avek`B AvtQ |

tUc ti tKvWvi wU Pwj tq w`j guqv | GK Mvp bxj te`bvq fti DVtj v gb | tmB tQtj wU, th Kwš`axb ct\_i avti `wotq \_vKtZv ZvtK t` Lvi Rb` | KtZv w` b wei`<sup>3</sup> ntqtQ guqv | eKv-SKvl KitiQ, wKš`KLtbvB i vM Kti w b tQtj wU | ci w` b mKvtj wK `wotq t`tkQ guqvK GK evi t` Lvi Rb` |

AvR thb mnm`evi tmB tQtj wU gylwob gy`wZ ntZ \_vKtj v guqvi Ašfi | KtZv mgq etq tMq | cÜv hgqv etq tMq KtZv tmZ | wöB GLb Avi tmB wLuZ tPnvi v tbB tQtj wU | nqtZv k<sup>3</sup> mg`cj`l ntqtQ GZw`tb | Mvb tetR DVtj v,

ÖKtZv th K\_v wQj KZ th wQj Mvb, KtZv th te`bv bv ej vi Awfvgv | KtZv th K\_v wQj KZ th wQj Mvb, KtZv th te`bv bv ej vi Awfvgv | tZvgv KvQ tctq AvKvK ntj v iv/2v | Mvnb ivtZ wö` .....

j Zvi wgwó mj thb gnZB keb-Bw` tqi gaj Zv emotq Ašfi i meUKzmste` bv wgwkZ e`Kj Zvq Dbw` bx Kti Zj tj v guqvK | Avevi hw` GKwU evti i Rb` hvl qv thZv tgV c\_ a`ti, tmB tQvE MÖgwtZ | thLvB Zvi AwvZ Avcb, Avcbvi tPtq Avcb tj vtKt` i evm | tmB tQtj wU GLtbv wK tm fvte `wotq \_vtK ? Atc¶v Kti \_vtK ? Zvi tPvtL wK Rj Avtm ? tm wK wei n fti `šiy Kti guqvK ? ZvtK wK GLtb fvte wbxk`\_ ? GLtbv wK cÜvtZ tZgwb Sti cto eKj ? dj` Kmotq tKD wK gvj v Mv`\_ Avcb gtb ? tmB wRj v MÜ GLtbv wK AvtQ eKtj i Mvtq ?

Dü, wK cvtci AwfkB Rxeb Zvi | GKwU tj vKI thb tbB Zvi GtZv me cÜk`e DEi t` evi | ewij tk gy` tR ü-ü Kti tKt` DVtj v guqv | GB bi K cyi tZ tKD t` Lte bv Zvi GB Kvb` GLvtb t` n` LtZ Avtm mevB | mvšev ev fvj evmv w` tZ bq, thšeb .....

tmZkxj cöE b`xi gtZv etKi wFZti dëyaviv eBtQ guqvi | Zvi B i`wativ aviv thb `öKj DctP cotQ Zvi `xN`b`Mwj ct\_|

tKt` -tKt` hLb Kvš-guqv, ZLb `i Rvq Kov bvovi kã tftm Gtj v Kvtb | wbtRtK mseiy Kti DtV `wvvtj v | AvPtj i LtU tPvL gtQ guqv fvetj v, eo mv`ne wK Gtj v AvR ?

`i Rv Ltj gnZB i` gyZ`guqvi | bRy`vj vj ! tntm bRy`vj vj ej j, `ß w` b AvtMB XvKv \_vBKv i l bv nBwQ | ctZ t` wi nBj | tMwQj vg GK Mötg |

KËvi ev`Pv ZB wK PvQ ? hv Avgvi mvgtb \_vBKv |

gtL nwm dwtq ti tL bRy`vj vj ej j, GtZv i vM KiQ K`vb ti guqv | Awg tZvi wK ¶wZ Ki wQ ?

i qvti i ev`Pv, Zwg Avgvi wK ¶wZ KitiQ? tZvi gvti wMqv wRMv |

tn tZv gvBiv Mq |

Ke`ti i tZvb DWBqv wRMv i qvti i ev`Pv |

Gevi thb i vM ntj v bRy | tPvL eo-eo Kti ej j, gv\_vq Lp PvcvBm bv guqv | fij nBtev bv KBZwQ |

Dëv tetM Nti i wFZi wMq ewJ Gtb guqv ej j, gwMxi cZ ZB wK Ki we Avgvi | GK tKvtc tZvi .....

guqvi GB fq¼vi i`c t` tL mwZ` thb fq tctj v bRy`vj vj | tKgb ewNbxv gtZv t` Lv`Q | Avi tKvb K\_v bv etj nwtZ j vMtj v | GB ivtZ wPrKvi tPPvtg wP Kiti j tj vK Rtov nte | Ab` fvte mv`g`v KitiZ nte l tk | GK evi

GLvb t\_+K I +K tei Ki +Z cvi +j B ntj v, ZLb +` Lv hvte I i t`gvM tKv\_vq\_v+K | bRy`vj vj nvlvtj v tbkv  
wewp\_i t`vKvbwIi w`+K |

` i Rv j vM+q weQvbwq wM+q emtj v gûqv | wKŠ`wKQ+ZB thb µa mseiy Ki +Z cvi +Q bv tm | i`qv+i ev`Pv  
GL+bv tj +M Av+Q wCQ+ | AK`šyr gûqv i g+ b ntj v eo mvtne+K ej tj tKgb nq | cyj k w`+q hw` I +K awi +q t`qv  
tM+ j fvj B nte | KEvi ev`Pvi wK`lv ntq hvte |

g+ b wKQlv `w`-G+ j v gûqv | A+ bK Av+MB GB KvRwU Kiv DvPr wQj Zvi | GB kn+i i me`v+i vMv cyj k gv\_v  
wbPzK+i eo mvtne+i Kv+Q | wKŠ`Lv j v ? hv nevi nte, eo mvtne+K ej +ZB nte bRy`vj v+ j i K\_v | I i GKwU kw`-  
cvl qv` i Kvi | bv ntj tqtq` i me+vm Ki +ZB\_vK+e bRy |

gûqv Rv+ b Kvj wK P+ j Avm+e eo mvtne | MZ Kvj GZUv Kiv Zvi wK nqwb eo mvtne+i mvt\_ | tj vKwU Lp  
fvj | Avevi fvetj v, fvj bv QvB | fvj B hw` nte Zvntj `x-Kb`v, msmvi tdtj evRv+i i tqtq gvbt | i Kv+Q Avm+e  
tKb?

ci w` b w+tK+ j Lvj vi N+i tMj gûqv | eo Ni wU+Z Pj +Q RwgRvi x mvR-m3/4v | w+t` kx g` Avi gvstmi e`e`vI  
Kiv nqtQ AvR | eo Ni wU+Z bZb K+i weQvbw cvZv nt`Q | me thb Sj gj Ki +Q AvR | G me t` tL gn+ZB gb Lvi vC  
ntj v gûqv | MZ Kvj bRy`vj vj G+mwQj | Zvntj +m wK tKvb bZb tqtq+K wbtq G+ j v GLv+ b ?

gûqv th w` b bZb G+mwQj , tmw` b Gi Kg mvR-m3/4v ntq wQj Lvj vi N+i | Zvi ci t\_+K t` tL+Q eü evi | bZb  
tqtq G+ j B Gfvte mvrvtbv nq Lvj vi Ni |

gbUv tKgb Aw`i ntq DV+ j v gûqv | Avevi thb Kvi me+vk nte | wKŠ` KvD+K wKQz bv etj Lvj vi Ni Lp+Z  
j vM+ j v gûqv | bv, bZb tKvb tqtq+K t` Lv tM+ j v bv Lvj vi N+i |

AvR KZ\_v j v wCpvk Avm+e GLv+ b | UvKvi tRv+i `vg Dw+q GK iv+Zi Rb` wK+ b tbtq bZb tqtqUv+K | Zvi  
ci t\_+K Pj +P\_vK+e .....

bZb tqtqi tKvb tLur bv tctq UMi +K wR+Ám Ki +j v gûqv | UMi i Kv+Q cwi i K\_v i +b wew`šZ ntj v gûqv |  
Bm! GBUKz tqtq | I i +Zv GL+ bv ..... | kvevbw Lvj v i wR ntj v? fvj cov+ j Lv Ki wQj tqtqUv |

UMi ej j , i wR bv nBqv Dcvq Av+Q | Lvj vi tPvL co+Q |

Avbgtb gv\_v t` vj v+ j v gûqv | Zvi ci `Zix ntZ j vM+ j v gûqv | AvR eo mvtne Avm+e | Lp K+i mvr+ j v +m |  
wKŠ` gbUv f+i i Bj wlv+` | evi -evi i aygtb co+Q cwi i K\_v |

AvR Kò ct`i i vZ | Pv` tbB AvKv+K | `+i i b`+ + j vI Rj +Q bv AvR | `GKwU AwZ-D3/4j j +`+ hvI  
R+ j Av+Q Zvi +xY Av+ j vUKz cv`extZ Avm+ZB thb wgvj +q hv+`Q Av+ +i |

mÜ`vi ci-ciB R+g DV+ j Rj mv | wbtktä tK+` P+ j +Q cwi | kvevbw Zv+K etj w` +qtQ, tKvb fvteB Lvj vi  
K\_v i Aeva` nI qv hvte bv | Zvntj WvBwb gv`+ i vbx i nv+Z gi +Z nte | hw` m+e ntZv Zvntj cwotK w` +q GB KvR  
Kiv+Zv bv tm | ` i Rvq wLj Z+ j Kvü +Q kvevbw |

kā K+i Kvü +Z cvi +Q bv cwi | cv+Q Lvj v i +b tdtj | cwi +K Sj gj tcvl v+K mvrvtbv Kv+R wbcwRZ tqtq  
`wU evi -evi mvšbv w` +`Q cwi +K | wKŠ` et` Ki wFZi GK fq1/4v Av\_b RgvU ev+ +Z j vM+ j v cwi i | hZUv Kó Zvi tP+q  
teik c`k` tKb Zv+K GB ct\_ tRvi K+i +X+ j t`qv ntj v ? fv+Zi Afvte, bv wK tj v+ f ? tKb tm `vaxb fvte evP+Z  
cvi +e bv ? Zvntj Zvi Rb+ ntj v tKb ? weavZv hw` Zv+K mw+ b Ki +j v Zvntj tek`vi tctU tKb ? Avi tmB ev tek`v  
nte tKvb Aciv+ ? ivRvi tQ+ j ivR, wFLvixi tQ+ j wFLvix GB Avci v+ ? GKwU `vaxb t` +k Zv+` i teP\_vKv tKb  
civaxb nte? Zv+` i evm thb +QvE tKvb wew`Qb+xtc |

GZ me c`Kie g+ a` AK`šyr GKwU c`kagtb K+i wew`šZ ntj v cwi | +Kvb cy`I Zvi Rb+ vZv ? GB c`k+  
GZ\_v j v eQi GKwU ev+i i Rb` VvB cvq wb Zvi g+ b | Zvi Kv+Q Aek`B th+Z nte | GLv+ b mevB Av+ m dWZ`Ki +Z,  
Rb+ vZv ntZ bq ? Zvntj tm tKb Avgvi Rb+ vZv ntj v ? gv+K wR+Ám Ki +j Aek`B cvl qv hvte tmB tj vKwU tLur |

mF` mgvR t\_+K c`k` k-ev+i v Rb mF` cy`I G+mtQ GB Rj mvq | mevB+K g` cvb Kwi +q w` +q wKQlv tNv+i i  
g+ a` tdtj +j v Lvj v | Zvi ci `Rb Aa+Mei "cmx tek`v+K bwP+q evov+ bv ntj v Zv+` i thšeb +jav | hZ`+Y chš-Zv+` i  
j vj vB+Zv `wó Avi Kvg D+ÉRbvq Db+` bv ntj v ZZ`+Y chš-bvP+Z\_vK+ j v tek`v `Rb |

Zvi ci bvP eÜ Kti GK Sj K t` Lvfbv ntj v cwi tK | gnZB DbW` ntj v wPvtki `j | eKa eM0 thb  
wQto Lvte GLwb | Lvj vi gL gPwK nvm | tj vfx `wó |

DM0KvgDfÉRK cj "I t` i KvQ t\_tK UvKv wMto tbevi GB GKwU tKŠkj Lvj vi | hLb Kvg `sktb `sukZ ntZ  
\_vtK, ZLb UvKv Xvj tZ tKvb w0av Kti bv GB ci \_tj vi |

cwi tK Nvi tq wbevi ci B i i" ntj v `vg tZvj vi cij v | GK nvrvi, `0nvrvi, cuP nvrvi, `k nvrvi, tkl chS-  
`vg DVtj v cfbtiv nvrvi | cwi i GK ivtzi `vg!

Ab`iv Ptj tMtj v Ab` gtqt` i Nti | th tj vKwU UvKv Xvj vq GwMtq i Bj Zvi KvQ c0q Qto t` qv ntj v cwotK |  
thb ¶lavZevtNi LvPvq ZvRv i 3-gvstmi MÜ |

c0q wPrKvi Kti Kvü tQ cwi | dj fuj l tQ Pj tQ DM0vgDwVK | tmB wgdwvtKi kã Avi w0ai ctj `tvi k<sup>3</sup>  
AveitY, tKD i btZ tctj v bv cwi i wPrKvi | nvZ ati tUtb wQvbwq wbtq Gtj v cwi tK | m0úY0bivei Y Kti Avtj v  
wbwftq w`j tj vKwU | Zvi ci tMv-M0tm mviv ivZ ati ¶Z-we¶Z Ki tZ j vMtj v cwi i A¶Z A`úm¶i vgwÂZ hgfv |  
i i" ntj v bZb tKvb `» ct\_i i Pbv |

[5]

GKwU tmj tdiv Avi AMög cuP nvRvi UvKv tmRyZi Rb" cwWtqtQb tbZv| tdivwU t` LtZ tek `wg| gtb nq  
`vg w` tqB wKtbtQb| wGRvb Lp Lyk tdiv t` tL| Gevi tZvgvi GKwU wKvb ntj v| tdiv Qvov wK Pij AvRKvj |  
tdivwU nvfZ wbtq Nyi tq wclwi tq t` LtZ j vMij v tmRyZ| GKUw Lyk tbB Zvi gtb| tmRyZ Rvfb wj b, FZi  
ti Lv l iv t` Ltj Lp Lyk nte| wKŠ' l t` i KvDfK t` Lvfbv hvte bv| Kvfi v KvQ \_vKte bv Zvi tdiv bvaft | i aygvĀ  
wGRvb fvB Avi th tj vKwU mvt\_ hvf"Q Zvi KvQ \_vKte|  
wGRvb ej j , Zvg Zvntj evmvq wMtq me \_R-MvR Kti bvl | Kvj mKvj -mKvj i l bv ntZ nte|  
tmRyZ ej j , KfZv w` b ntq tMij v fwe AvmtQ bv| Avclw wK ZvtK AvbtZ hvteb bv ? hvevi AvfM t` Lv ntj  
fvj j vMtZv| Avevi KZw` b cti AvmtZ nq tK Rvfb|  
LwibK ¶Y wbtöc t` tK wGRvb ej j , tQij tqtqiv eo nt"Q| fveiq GLb t` tK Mötgi evmotZB ivLtev tZvgvi  
fweftK| tZvgvi fweil ZvB Bf"Q| th KvR Kwi tZvgvi fwe bv nq tqtq wbtqtQ| wKŠ' tQij tqtqt` i mvgtb  
.....| tmLvbKvi t` t` fWZ^Kivfbv ntqtQ tQij tK| Zvi ci GKUzt\_tg ej j , gvtS-gvtS Awgl tMj vg, Avevi  
tZvgvi fwe Gfm l t` tK tMij v wKQzw` b|  
tmRyZ Zwikta AvtQ wGRvbi w` tK| eo A"mZ GK Rb gvby | GfZv tqtq gvby wbtq KvR Kti , Zey fwe  
Qvov Ab` tKvb tqtqi w` tK tj vfx ` wotZ ZvKvq wb tm| fweil tZgwb| i tbnQ tqtqiv bwk mta` n-clb nq| wKŠ' GB  
gvnj v t` vgtK we` ygvĀ mta` n Kti bv| eis eü evi ` yvg Ki tQ tmRyZ tK wbtq| etj , tmRyZ Avgvi mwZb ntj fvj  
ntZv| wK my` i t` LtZ| t` Rfb wgtj tNviv thtZv| GKv-GKv Nti \_vKtZ fvj j vM bv|  
mwZ", gvbtli Rxeb ` kb eoB A"mZ, wevPĀ | tKD t` vgtK wma` tK fti ti tLI tqtq gvbtli mta` n GovfZ  
cvti bv| Avevi tKD tqtq gvbtli AvCvq t` tKl \_vtK mKj mta` tni DtaŸ  
wGRvbi KvR t` tK we` vq wbtq tewi tq Gtj v tmRyZ| gbUv fvj j vMtQ bv Zvi | gv-evev, fvB-tvbt` i tQto  
KLtbn ` t` wMtq \_vtKwb tm|  
B` wbs wKQwv t` t` gta` w` b KvUfQ tmRyZi | wj tbi fWZv ntq tMtQ| wGRvb fvBtq KvQ t` tK tek wKQz  
UvKv avi Ki tZ ntqtQ ZvtK| Aek" wGRvb fvB etj tQ hLb nvfZ UvKv nq ZLb w` t` B Pj te|  
GLvb t` tK t` vnvRvi UvKv wj b tK w` tZ nte| eB Avi bZb c"wu kvUwKtb tbe| bZb Ktj tR hvf"Q  
.....| ewk UvKv w` tZ nte gvtqi nvfZ| tPtB-Utb ctbtiv vek w` b Pij hvte| Zvi ci wGRvb fvB tK w` tq UvKv  
t` evi e` e` v Kiv hvte| Zvovov wGRvb fvBtZv AvtQ| tKvb mgm" ntj Zvi KvQ t` tKB Lei cvl qv hvte| evmvq UvKvi  
cÖqvRb ntj wGRvb fvB Gfm w` tq thtZ cvi te|  
tj vKwU tKgb nte tK Rvfb| hw` fvj UvKv-cqmv cvl qv hvq, Zvntj evevi tPvtLi Avcvti kbUv Kwi tq tdj tZ  
nte Gevi | AvRKvj cÖqB Amy" ntq cto gvtqi kixi Uv| fvZ Qvov tZv wKQB Lvl qv nq bv| Zvl Dcm \_vKtZ nq  
gvtS-gvtS| cÖKi wKQz tLtZ cvotj nqtZv fvj ntq DVte gvtqi kixi Uv| wj b tK etj GK tKŠUv ` p Awbtq wbtZ  
nte gvtqi Rb" | cÖZ"K w` b Mig cwbtZ GK Mw Kti t` tLij wKQwv ntj l fvj nte gvtqi kixi Uv| FZi ti Lvi

Rb" fiv `U Rvgr Avi `Rvov Pvgivi tmUj wKbtZ nte| tmB KteKvi cjtbr Rvgr ctoB `dj hvq| wtoI  
tMtQ, tmw b l` i Rvgr nvtZ tmj vB Kti w`wQtj b gv|

fvetZ-fvetZ tPvL wftR Avtm tmRyZi | l` i gvbtl i gtZv gvbl KiZB nte| bv ntj th Zvi meB e\_v|  
AŠZ l iv thb gv\_v DPzKti tetP \_vKtZ cvti |

tmRyZ hLb evmvq wdi tj v ZLb `cti i Lveti i mgq ntqtQ| wj b wdti tQ Ktj R t\_tK| FZi ti Lv` i `g  
eU| `dj i cOZôvZvi gZi ewl Kx AvR| wtkTj wjv`-gvwdj nte `g gvtV|

tLtZ-tLtZ tmRyZ ej j , KtqK w`tbi Rb" XvKvi ewti thtZ nte Avgvi |

tmRyZi w`tK ZvKtq wew`SZ KtU gwi qg teMg ej tj b, tm wK! tKb ? KZ w`b \_vKie ?

gvtqi w`tK tPvL eo-eo Kti ZvKtj v tmRyZ| gvtqi GB D™U Aw`tL`Zv eoB Amn` j vM Zvi | Ggb five  
gb nq tm wKOB Rvrb bv| tm Rvrb tmRyZi tKb thtZ nte , Zey hZ me dvj ZicKq gL Lp Lvi vc K\_v Gtm  
hwiQj tmRyZi | AtbK KtU wbtRtK mseiy Kti tLtZ j vMj v tm| eStZ tcti wōc tPvLi Rj gQtZ j vMj b  
gwi qg| ZvtZi wei³ ntj v tmRyZ, GB KvRw Lp fiv KiZ cvti b gv| Amn`!

wj b `wtZ epyi w`tK ZvKtq AvtQ wj b| tm GLb eo ntqtQ| eStZ cvti AtbK wKOB| KZ Kó Kti epy  
Lvqvt`Q Zvt` i | FZi ti Lv GLtbr gtb Kti Zvi epyPvKwi Kti | tLtZ cvi tQ bv wj b, kixti i mKj kw³ w`tq fiv  
KPtj hv`Q| AvR Kvj tm cōqB tPvLi Rj tdtj , tmRyZi Qwei w`tK ZvKtq| evertK etj , evert Avgvi epy gtZv  
my` i Avi t`wL bv|

wj tbi thb Abfyz kw³ Lp cLi Zv fiv B Rvrb evert| wj tbi gtb th wK cKæZv mntRB Abgvb KiZ  
cvti b wZwb| Zvi ci A™Z kvš-KtU etj b, everti A`p tevS ? ZvtK wK Kti Gwtq hvte evert| tKvb c\_ tbB| bv  
ntj Avgvi tqtqi gtZv GtZv wntj qvU .....

Lvl qv tkl Kti wj btK wbtRi Nti WwKtj v tmRyZ| Zvi ci wj tbi nvtZ `RvRvi UvKv w`tq ej j , GUV  
tZvi |

AevK ntq wj b ej j , GZ UvKv w`tq Awg wK Ki tev ?

eB wKbie Avi fiv t`tL GK tmU c`wU kvU<sup>em</sup>btq wbie|

bv bv epyAvgvi j vMte bv|

j vMte bv gvtb ? tPvL eo ntj v tmRyZi |

Zig i vMtOv tKb epy| me eB tZv tKbvi `i Kvi tbB| ZvOvov Avgvt` i Ktj tRi j vBtefxtZ me i Ktgi eB  
AvtQ| tmLvb t\_tKb tbvU Kti Avbtj B tZv ntq hvte| me c`wU kvU<sup>z</sup>v Avgvi AvtQB|

fvtbtqi gv\_vq nvZ epy tq Cl r tntm tmRyZ ej j , \_vK| bZb c`wU kvU<sup>w</sup>Kbie| Avi th me eB cōtqvRb Zv  
wKtb Avbie|

GKUztfte wj b ej j , epyZig bv ...| Zvi ci ej j , `vl | Kvj B wKtb wbtq Avmtev me|

wj b Ptj tMtj wj qg teMgtK tWtK Zvi nvtZ wZb nvRvi UvKv w`j tmRyZ| Avi ej j , th tKvb cōtqvRtb  
wRvb fvBtK etj | Zvi tdiv bv<sup>v</sup> AvtQ wj tbi KvQ| ZvtK tdiv Ki tj B tm Ptj Avmte|

AvPtj tPvL gQtj b gwi qg teMg| Zvi ci Akōi "x KtU ej tj b, ZB Kōi b \_vKie ?

AvR gvtqi Rb" Lp gvqv ntj v tmRyZi | etKi wFzi Uv tKgb DZtj DVtj v gntZB| wKš kvš-KtU ej j , Zig  
Kw tQv tKb| Avgvi Bt`Q gtZv tZv Avi me nte bv| Zte fiv B \_vKtev| gvtS-gvtS tZvgvt` i mv\_t\_ K\_vl nte|  
wRvb fvBtK etj hvte| tm GLvrb Gtj Zvi tdiv K\_v ej tev tZvgvt` i mevi mv\_t\_ | tKvb wPšv-Kti v bv|

UvKv\_tj v gvtv Kti tmRyZi Ni t\_tK tewi tq Gtj b gwi qg teMg| `i Rv j vMtq w`tq wQvrbq wMtq i tq  
cotj v tmRyZ| tPvL eU Kti cto i Bj tm, wKš GKwe`yNg tbB tPvLi cvZvq| tmB KteB tZv Ng nwi tq tMtQ Zvi  
Rxb t\_tK| GLb eo Kvš-Aemvrbv ntj Ng Avtm bv Zvi | gvtS-gvtS Zvi gtb nq tm wK gvbl ? hw` gvbl B nte  
Zvntj `lav, Zôv, w`t, tgvn, Rxtbi gvqv me nwi tq hv`Q tKb w`tb-w`tb ? nqtZv wōi GB cw\_@ZvB me wKQj  
Dci ZvtK wbtgv Kti Zj tQ axti -axti |

tPtLi m=GL GKU eB tqtj ai tj v tmRyZ | wKŠ' wKQZB eBtZ gb w` tZ cvi tQ bv tm | fxl Y GKv j vMtQ | Rxeb tKb G tZv wôï nq ?

DtV emtj v tmRyZ | Rxeb wK i aß wôï ? Rvj vbvq tPvL ti tL ewnti ZvKvtj v tm | H th weKtj i kvš-tmvbv Siv tivt` Avcb gtb tLj v Ki tQ wki iv, H th wekvj -wekvj AvEwj Kv` wotq AvtQ AvaybK Avi mF`Zvi wPbñ eßK wbtq | H th gmwR` , gw` i mKj t` evj q | KZ mij mravi Y Rxeb tmLvtb | KweZv, Mvb, Dcb`vm, KZ i Kg tQvU eo Av`Lv, KtZv me Rxeb ` kß, mij mravi b Rxeßbi K\_v tj Lv, KtZv me gnr ü` tqi mÜvb i tqtQ tmLvtb | KtZv me Kwe, mwnwZ`K Ztj ai tQ Rxeßbi w\_b p mZ` , cõtbi K\_v | GB meB tZv tKvb bv tKvb Rxeßbi mvß\_B Rwoq AvtQ | Zvntj Rxeb GZ i aß wôï nte tKb | cZ`wnK wbgqZwßK frteB Pj tQ GB gnr-RvMwZK G tLj v | mKvtj i P>` ; mjt, w` ev, i v`x, b`x, mVmi , cvno, evqy Avtj v, Avavi , dj , cvwL, Ggb wK gwEKvi i tÜ` i tÜ`Rwoq \_vKv ¶jz` ; KxU \_tj v tetP AvtQ wR-wR Ab` Aßt tY |

Zey tKb thb gtb nq A` tói wj Ltb KLtbv-KLtbv gvb | tK Pj tZ nq avš-c\_ ati B | wKŠ`meB wK A` tói wj Lb ? Zvntj fij g` c\_ wPbevi ¶jgZv AvtQ tKb gvb | i ? hviv Bt`Q Kti g` cß\_ Pj tQ | wbtRi AwacZ` , Hkh© , weE`-weftei tgvtn Pj tQ avš-cvß\_ | Zvl wK A` p ? nqtZv A` pB !

Ggwb me Gtj vtgtj v fvebvi Wte i Bj tmRyZ | GLb Zvt` i Avi AvZxq-`Rb etj wKQZtbB | Avcb PvPv-dcy ..... Zviv eveli Avcb fvB | GKB gvtqi MtßB wQj Zviv | A\_P eveli tLuR Ki tZ | Avtmv tKD | nqtZv Avi tKvb w` b Avmte bv | AtbtKB` i t` tK Nbv Oto cvVq, tek`v etj Mwj t` q tmRyZ tK |

gvb | i gb eo Avðh© Kg i nm`gqZvq tNiv | bv wK` \_e i Zvq ? eveli Gw` wVtUi ci hLb w` tbi ci w` b bv tLq Dtcvm Ki tZ ntZv, dtU evmv tQto GB ew` i gZv Lpwo Nti Gtm Avkq wbtZ ntj v, ZLb GKU tj vKI wQj bv Zvt` i cvtk` wovq | GKU PvKwi i Rb` KtZv Rtbi KvQ wMtqQ tmRyZ | ZLb Rxeb m=utK`Zvi teva wQj wfbß Lye mnR gtb ntZv me | ZLb Avcb tj vK\_ tj vl etj tQ wefßK\_v | GtZv eo msmvi tK Pvj vte, nvZ wKQB i vLb, wv RwgRvi t` i gZv tLq me tkl Kti tQ ..... Avtiv KZ me K\_v |

AMZ`vB tnvK ev A` tói tLj vqB tnvK, hLb GB cß\_ nwßtZ` i i` Ki tiv tmRyZ | ZLb Zvt` i mj Dtëv | fij cß\_ wK gvb | evßP bv | Avgiv wK mrvh` Ki Zvg bv, ZvB etj .....

G me eü AvtMkvi K\_v | GLb Avi I me Mvtq gvtL bv tmRyZ | GK mgq Lye Mvtq tj vMtZv | GLb Gewoi GB Oq-Rb tj vK wgtj B GKU cw\_ex | GB OqU tj vK Ovov thb Avi tKD tbB Zvt` i | Gfite tetP \_vKtZ nte Zvt` i | tetP \_vKv GZ tj vfi tKb? bvtj GZ Kó Kti I tKb tetP \_vKte gvb |

AK`sr eßKi wFzi thb tKtc-tKtc DVtj v tmRyZ | AvR th fvB-tevbt` i wbtq Zvi cw\_ex, GtZv` cß GK mgq Zvi gL wotq tbe bv tZv, Nbv Ki te bv tZv ZvtK? Avcb tj vK\_ tj v` ði thtZ` i i` Ki tj , Ptj qvq eü-eü` t` , ci ntj nq metPtq ci |

gnßZB Dbw` bxi gZv wbtRi gtb tntm DVtj v tmRyZ | wK tevKv tm! hvi Rxeßbi tKvb Pvl qv-cvl hv tbB | Zvi Avevi nvivevi fq wKtmi | I iv eo ntq wbtRiv wbtRt` i gZv Kti Pj te GUvB tZv` vfwieK |

mÜ`vi ci-ciB eveli KvQ Gtm emtj v tmRyZ | nvZ GKU BstiwR KweZvi eB | evel Lye fij evßmb KweZv i bßZ | Kû` b AvtMI tmRyZi KvQ i bßZ tPtqQ t j b wZwb | wKŠ` ZLb tkvbtZ cvti wß tmRyZ | AvR tkvbtte | tmRyZ ej j , gvMwi tei bvgvR ctoQ evel ?

cfoQ |

eBtqi cõv Dëvt`Q tmRyZ | cõv Dëvtbvi kã tctq Kwj g wqgv ej tj b, GLtbv tZvi eB\_ tj v me AvtQ ZvB bv ti gv ?

n`v | Zwg KweZv i bte ?

tkvbtj Aek`B i btev |

cõv DëvtZ j vMtj v tmRyZ | tPvL cojtj v, William Blake- Gi OA Poison Tree' KweZvU | GUv tkvbtte ? wbtRtKB ckkKi tj v tm | bv, bvgwßZB thb eo we !



Avevi cōv | èv†U j vM†j v tmRyZ | tetQ-tetQ      tei Ki†iv, ōAuguries of Innocence' KweZvU |  
tmRyZ ej j , ōAuguries of Innocence' KweZvU i b†e eev ?  
GKUz†f†e Kwj g wgvv ej †j b, evn! bvgwU †Zv tek | cwe†Zvi i f j †Y |  
cwe†Zvi i f vPb†h ej †j fj n†e eev ?  
bv, fj n†e bv | Kvi †j Lv ?  
William Blake- Gi |  
†kvbv |  
A†bK eo, wZb cōv |  
K†qK j vBb †kvbv |  
AvevĒ Ki †Z j vM†j v tmRyZ |

To see a World in a Grain of Sand  
And a Heaven in a Wild Flower,  
Hold Infinity in the palm of your hand  
And Eternity in an hour.

A Robin Red breast in a Cage  
Puts all Heaven in a Rage.  
A dove house fill'd with doves & Pigeons  
Shudders Hell thro' all its regions.  
A dog starv'd at his Master's Gate  
Predicts the ruin of the State.  
A Horse misus'd upon the Road  
Calls to Heaven for Human blood.  
Each outcry of the hunted Hare  
A fibre from the Brain does tear.  
A Skylark wounded in the wing,

A Cherubim does cease to sing.  
The Game Cock clipp'd and arm'd for fight  
Does the Rising Sun affright.

gvj b g†L i b†Z \_v†Kb Kwj g wgvv | †Pv†L Rj Av†m Zvi | cvÄvexi Aw†b †PvL tgv†Qb | cov eÜ K†i eevi  
w†K Zv†K†q i Bj tmRyZi | g†bi w†Zi wK GK Ae<sup>3</sup> e \_v w†q ††P Av†Qb wZv | eev†K at†i L† Av i Ki†Z B†Q  
Ki†j v tmRyZ | †j vKwU mwZ L† Amnvq n†q c††Qb | Kwj g wgvv ej †j b, wK n†j v ti gv, cov eÜ Ki wj †Kb ? Avevi  
co†Z j vM†j v tmRyZ |

Every Wolf's & Lion's howl  
Raises from Hell a Human Soul.  
The wild deer, wand'ring here & there,  
Keeps the Human Soul from Care.  
The Lamb misus'd breeds public strife  
And yet forgives the Butcher's Knife.  
The Bat that flits at close of Eve  
Has left the Brain that won't believe.  
The Owl that calls upon the Night  
Speaks the Unbeliever's fright.  
He who shall hurt the little Wren  
Shall never be belov'd by Men.  
He who the Ox to wrath has mov'd  
Shall never be by Woman lov'd.

Shall feel the Spider's enmity.

The wanton Boy that kills the Fly  
 He who torments the Chafer's sprite  
 Weaves a Bower in endless Night.  
 The Catterpillar on the Leaf  
 Repeats to thee thy Mother's grief.  
 Kill not the Moth nor Butterfly,  
 For the Last Judgement draweth nigh.  
 He who shall train the Horse to War  
 Shall never pass the Polar Bar.  
 The Beggar's Dog & Widow's Cat,  
 Feed them & thou wilt grow fat.  
 The Gnat that sings his Summer's song  
 Poison gets from Slander's tongue.  
 The poison of the Snake & Newt  
 Is the sweat of Envy's Foot.

i v t Z Lvl qv n t j v b v t m R y Z i | g b U v w e l v t ` f t i A v t Q | w K Š ' w b t R i K v c o A v i e B , t j v t M v Q v t Z n t j v Z v i |  
 i v t Z B w g j b t K m e e y S t q e t j t Q t m | g v t q i m v t \_ l K \_ v n t q t Q | e v e t K w K O z e j t Z c v t i w b t m R y Z |  
 L e m K v t j B e m v t \_ t K t e w i t q c o t j v t m R y Z | w g R v b f v B t q i e m v q t \_ t K l i v Z t j t b t e Z v t K | g v K w t Q  
 ` i R v q ` w o t q , e v e v e v i v ` v q t Z g w b e t m A v t Q b w b ` u n f i w t z t | m e e t S I t h b w K O B K i v i t b B Z v i | ¶ l a v A v i t e t P  
 \_ v K v i t j v f t h b M o m K i t Q m g \_ c w \_ e x |  
 G K e v i w c Q t b Z w K t q ` \* Z c v t q n v w t Z ` i i " K i t j v t m R y Z | Z v t K t Z v P j t Z B n t e | t K v b w K O t Z B t h b t \_ t g  
 \_ v K v i D c v q t b B Z v i | ` i a y g v l g Z i Q v o v |  
 m K v t j i b v ` v K t i B e v R v t i t M t j v w g j b | w d t i G t m A v e v i t e i n t j v | A v R G K w U K v U K t i e t m t Q t m |  
 t m R y Z w g j b t K t h U v K v w t q u Q j , t m U v K v i g t a B t e k w K O z e B , F Z t i L v A v i w b t R i R b " l R v g v w K t b  
 G t b t Q t m | w K Š ' e B , t j v m e c j Z b | A v i Z v i g t a " g v l w Z b P v i w U w g j t b i c w " e B | c " v U k v U b v e w b t q \_ w j ` w b  
 t \_ t K w K t b G t b t Q m e | e w o t Z G t m M t e P m v t \_ e j t Q , w K K t i w Q b v g v | b Z b e B w t q w K n t e | ` i a y i a B U v K v b o |  
 g w i q g t e M g e j t j b , w K Š ' G Z e B t K b ?  
 m e A v g v i K v t m i e B b v g v | G B , t j v K w e Z v , D c b ` v m , B u Z n v m , f M t j v i D c i t j L v |  
 L e t ¶ l t c w M t q g w i q g t e M g e j t j b , f v Z t R v t U b v e B t K b v ! t e w k - t e w k . . . .  
 Z i g i v M t Q v t K b g v | A w i g e p j t ` q v U v K v w t q B m e w K t b w Q | N t i - N t i w K t b w Q , Z v O v o v R v g v , t j v d t l c v Z t \_ t K  
 w K t b w Q e t j B m ` v q t c t q u Q |  
 b Z b R v g v t c t q L e L y k t i L v A v i F Z l Z L w b M v t q w t q t ` L t Q N t i - N t i | K v i U v f v j n t q t Q , R v g v i i O U v  
 t K g b , M v t q j v t M t Q f v j . . . . . A v t i v K Z m e A v t j v P b v m g v t j v P b v q t b t g t Q ` ¶ R b | Z t e t g v U K \_ v R v g v t c t q Z v i L e  
 L y k | t K v \_ v t \_ t K U v K v G t j v , K v i U v K v | G m t e i t K v b t L q v j t b B Z v t ` i | w g j b f v B q v G t b w t q t Q , G U v B e o K \_ v |  
 w g j b e j j , g v A v i G K w U K \_ v |  
 g w i q g t e M g e j t j b , w K ?  
 n v m j w g j b |  
 n v m i Q m t K b ?  
 e p y i b t j i v M K i t e |  
 t K b , A v e v i w K K t i w Q m ?  
 w K O z K w i w b G L t b v , Z t e K i t e v |  
 w K K i w e ?  
 Q v l c o v t b v i K v t R t b t g c o t e v |  
 Z B c o m e Q v l ?  
 A e k ` B c o v t e v |

tK tZvtK covtZ ivLte, i'wb ?

Avgvi GK eUzZgvj | I i tQvU GKuU fvB AvtQ| KtqK w`b atiB ej wQj | epywQj etj ej tZ mvrnm Kwi wb | tKvb Kwmi QvI ?

Kvm dvBtf cto | Bsiuj k wgvWqvvtg |

Bsiuj k wgvWqvvtg ! ZB covtZ cvone ?

covtev gv | Avgv Gm Gm vm-i QvI | covtZ cvi tev |

tZvi covi Amjev nte bv tZv ?

bv gv | wetKtj tZv Avgv tNvi v Nvi B Kwi | ZLb covtev |

tZvi epyi btj .....

Zvg i' ayeptK eyStq ej te | ZvQrov epytZv GLb tbB | hLb Avmte ZLb t`Lv hte | gvtm t`i -`nrvri UvKv cvl qv hvte gv | I i eev eo e`vemvB |

wK AvtQ | Kte t\_tK i' i" Ki we ?

AvgvMx Kvj t\_tKB |

wgv tbi mvgtb t\_tK Dtv ivbteNti Ptj Gtj b gwi qg teMg | gbUv Lp Lvi vc ntq AvtQ Zvi | tqtqUv emotZ tbB | tKv\_vq tMtj v, Kte Avmte Avj vrb Rvtbb |

gvS-gvS tKb thb gtb nq, gvbt i Rxeabi cOZ ct` hZUv bv fj Zvi tPtq tenk itqtQ inm | Zvi I tenk thb Aj t`i i tLj v | GB tQvU Rxeabi c\_UKzati Ptj KZ i Kg j tKvPwi | NtU hvq KZ i Kg AcZ`wKZ NUbv | G meB thb gtb ARvtSB |

gb Avi t`tni GB `vZSj `Zvi gvS Kvi tY -AKvi tYB ewj nq u`tqi meUKzPvl qv | wbfj etj thb wKQB tbB msvti | fj ntj ewj tKb mx ntj v bv | Avi mx ntj I nvrnKvi, Avti v GKUzfvj ntZv cvi tZv |

mgq thb wntme KtI -KtI gvbt tK `wv Kivq Zvi Mste | tnvK tm fj ev wbfj | Avevi Kg tktIB Zvi wntmtei LvZvUv Ltj wbtq etm gvbt | GB ct\_ Avmv eyS fj B ntj v | tmB c\_Uv fvj wQj | Avi GKUzmgq tbqv DvPr wQj ..... Avti v KtZv wK |

MZKvj ivZ t\_tK GB fj -i txi wntmtei LvZvUv eo tenk Ryj vt`Q tmRyZtK | tmw`b UvKv PvBtZ hw` eevi Awdmi tmB tj vKwUi wvR0 Kt` | bv thtZv, Zvntj wK Ab` Rxeb ntZv tmRyZi ? wK fj wQj tmw`b ? wK KiviB ev wQj Zvi | `yZb Afj t\_tK tjavq emoi i' x gvbt hLb `vcr`wv Ki wQj, wv wKtb Lvl qvi UvKvUv chS-tbB Kvti v KvQ |

AMZ`vB cv\_exi me fvebv wQtb tdtj eevi wPw nvZ UvKvi Rb` tmB tj vKwUi KvQ thtZ ntq wQj tmRyZi | eevB ev tKb cvtj b ZvtK ? eev wK RvtZb bv tj vKwUi Lvi vc Pwi t`i K\_v | nqtZv tjav fvj tq w`tqtQ me |

tmw`b tmRyZi KgvitZi `vg eo Kg t`qvb tj vKwU! cti v cvP nvrvi UvKvB w`tq wQj tm! Zvi ci cwi Pq NUtj v wgvbv fvBi mvf\_ | tj vKwUi evmv t\_tK hLb tei nwQj tmRyZ, Dt`«Lj`« Pj, gvj b gL | ZLb wgvbv hmwQj tj vKwUi KvQ |

cti wgvbv fvbtqi KwQ t\_tK tmRyZ i'tbtQ, tj vKwU Zvi wbcwZ Lt`i i wQj | Avi wgvbv tmRyZtK twtK Zvi tdrv bv`i w`tq wQ, j vBtbi tqtq gtb Kti | bv ntj, GB tj vKwUi KvQ wK KvR \_vtKte GKwU my`ix tqtqi | wgvbv etj wQj, tm KvR t`te tmRyZtK |

wK fwi` Zvi, ZLtbv eStZ cvti wb tmRyZ | wK KvR t`te ZvtK | tmw`b wK wgvbvbi KvQ hvI qv fj wQj Zvi ? nqtZv, nqtZv bv | tetP \_vKvi Rb` ZLb Zvi tPtq fvj c\_ tLv v wQj bv tmRyZi mstL |

Rvbj vq tPvL ti tL `fi ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | AvRtKi mKvj Uv tek c`nb0 GLvb t\_tK mgv`at` Lv hvq | Zte mgv`i Mtr0 tkv bv hvq bv | KvB cvZtj v tmRyZ | bv, tKvb ka tbB evZvtm | mgv`i Ktj mwi -mwi SvD MvQ\_ tj v

`j tQ c0ZubqtZv| mgt`i tj vbv Rj Qzq cwii x mugi Y eBtQ t\_tKnt\_tK| Zvi B ARvbn Ae`3 Pvl qv thb KLtbv  
A`mZ w`i Avevi KLtbv eo PÂj Kti Zj tj v tmRyZi gb|

bv, Avi KLtbvB wCQibi K\_v wbtq fivete bv tmRyZ| AtbK tftetQ tm| gbUv weti fiv Qvov Avi tKvb jvf  
nqub Zvi | Avi KLtbvB fivete bv| fj i`ixi wntme Klte bv tm| tm fvj AvtQ| Lp fvj AvtQ| mLi `sz\_tj v  
GwMtq wbtq Pij Rxeibi c\_| Avi weti fiv te`bv`3 `sz eo wbt`Kti t`q gvbyl tK|

GLtbv cto-cto Ngyt`Q tj vKuv| ivtZ Lp tewk K\_v nqub Zvi mv\_t\_| i ayZvi bvgUv ej wQj , Awig i wKe  
gwj K-

bvg i`tb nvtj v gwj K-| tcSp eqt`v GB gwj K-mv\_tne Lp t`t`c wMtq ej j , nvtQv tKb ? Awig wK nvmvi K\_v  
wKQzetj wQ ?

mij KtU tmRyZ ej j , AvcbvtK t`tki c0q AatfKi tewk gvbyl tPtB| MZ mi Kvti i mgq gvtS-gvtSB  
wewfbaU wv P`vtbj -G t`Lv thtZv AvcbvtK| wgwWqv tZv Avcbvi wCQtBb tj tM\_vKtZv|

Gevi wbtR gL bvqK-bvqK fiv dwtq tj vtfi nwm tntm ewz wvwtq w`j tj vKwU| Zvi ci AUKvi cv wUt-  
wUt Dtv Gtj v wQvovq|

tmRyZ fivte GB me tj vKiv t`k Pij vq wK Kti ? ev Gt`i GZ RbwC0ZvB ev Avtm tKv\_v t\_tK ?

Avmj K\_v ntj v, Gt`i Rb`B t`tki GB Ae`v| t`kUv tZv Pj tQ bv, tKvb i Ktg tXtj -Vtj Pij vtbv nt`Q|  
Gt`tk Rb-wC0Zv tKvb e`w`3 bq, eo `j `wUi c0ZtKi | Avi Gt`i i Kvcvtj i tRvi, tZgb tKvb `b QvovB ntZ  
tctotQ eo `tj i tbZv| hw` thvM` tj vK Gt`tki tbZv ntZ cvi tZv, Avi Gt`tk mvavi Y gvbyl hw` tetQ wbtZ RvbtZv  
thvM` gvbyl | Zvntj , eZ0vb tbZvt` i RbwC0Zv\_vKtZv ktb`i Nti, Avi wbePtb Gt`i RvgvbZ-evtRqvB ntZv  
wbtm\_t`tn| bv ntj `tj i AtbK eo-eo tbZviv, Avl qvwg xM Ges we Gb wC t\_tK tci ntq Ab` c0ZtK wbePb Kitz  
tMtj B nvtZ nt`Q Zvt`i | GB `0` tj i ewnti tKvb thvM` tj vKI wUtK\_vKtZ cvti bv ivR%wZi gvtV|

GB t`tkwU Pj tQ Dè avivq| Avi tmB avUv mw0 Kti w`tqtQ Gt`tki tbZv, Avgj viv| thgwb mi Kvi tZugb  
RbMY| thvM` tj vKt` i nq RvgvbZ-evtRqvB| Avi AthvM` tj vK i aygvI eo `B `tj i c0ZxK wbtq wbePZ nq j 0  
tFvU tewk tctq| Avmtj MYZš;eštZI Avgvt` i nqtZv Avtiv mgq j wMte| MYZtšj Aštvtj th Ai f-ivRZtšj  
tMvj wvg KiwQ Avgiv, tmLvb t\_tK tewi tQ Avmv nqtZv LeymR nte bv Avgvt` i | hw` Avgiv mKtj B wgtj t`kUvtK  
fvj emtZ cwii , Zvntj B mæe mwVK MYZtšj w`tK Pj v|

MwotZ Avmvi mgq GB `xN`ct\_tmRyZi mv\_t\_tZgb K\_v etj b wv i wKe gwj K-| nqtZv wBfvti i mvgtb  
GKuU evRvti i tqtqi mv\_t\_tewk K\_v ej v Atkrfbxq| hw` l wKQB ARvbn bq wBfvti i | Zeyl hwZUv Gwotq Pj v hvq|  
GK evi i ayej tj b, Avgvtiv tKvb tnvUttj DVwQ bv| Bt`Q Ki tj tZvgvtK wbtq dvBf 0vi wKsev\_x 0vi tKvb tnvUttj  
\_vKtZ cwii Awig| wKš`tm Avgvi c0>` bq| hLb mi Kvti wQj vg ZLb tZv GLvbKvi mi Kwii iv0tj vtZ Gtm DVZvg|  
GLtbv ev0tj v UvBtci GKUu ewotZB DVtew| Zte mKi wii bq, e`w`3MZ| Avgvi eUzgvbyl | GLvbKvi tj vKuj tj vK|  
dvBf 0vi tnvUttj i mKj mpeavB AvtQ GLvtb| gwimK fivov wntmte wbtq wbtqwQ| hZ gym Bt`Q\_vKv hvte| wmwKDwi wU  
Lp fvj | tnvUttj i tPtq mpea tewk| AZ tj vKti %a-%B tbB| c0iv dWU, wbtRi ewoti gtZvB\_vKv hvte| Lvl qv  
`vl qv ntZ i i` Kti j wU chS-me KuZet`i i `wqtZi|

wbi`Evc fivZtZ K\_v\_tj v i bwQj tmRyZ| ZvtK thLvtb wbtq hvte tmLvtbB hvte tm| tm dvBf 0vi tnvUttj B  
tnvK ev tMvj cvZvi Ni tnvK| Zvi tKvb Ampea tbB| i aywK gtZv UvKv w`tj B ntj v|

Zte GLvtb Gtm fvj B j vMtQ tmRyZi | thb wotkym tbi qv hvq eK fti | Gi AvtMI KtgKevi Gtm tQ  
GLvtb| wKš`GZUv ivRKxq fivte Avmv nqub ZLb| GK-`0`tb Rb` Gtm tQ| tKvb i Ktg bi gvj GKwU tnvUttj ivZ  
KwUtq Avevi Pij thtZ ntqtQ|

GLvtb tKvb KvR Kitz nq bv wbtRt`i | MZivZ t\_tK ZvB t`LtQ tmRyZ| me wKQB Kti w`tq hvq GLvtb  
PvKvi i Z tj vK\_tj v| dj `wbtZ dj t`qv ntZ i i` Kti tKeg wKbvi w`tq Kvtc0 wKb Kiv chS` Llevi Pij Avtm  
Nti | i aygvI tgyetj w`tj B ntj v| Avevi bxP Zj vq AvaybK wkvj Llevi Ni l itqtQ| Bt`Q ntj tmLvtb wMtq|

Lvl qv hvte | GLvbKvi me vbqg MZivtZB tRtb vbtqtQ tmRyZ | AvR mKvtj dj t` qvi mgq GKRB f` agunj v  
ZvtK tgg etj mtfab KivQj | ZLb vbtRi KvQ thb Lye A`-j vMvQj tmRyZi |

GB vZb Zj v emvUj me dvUB tevanq tj vK vKtZ i i` KiQ GLb | bxp Mmo cvK-G Mmo t` Lv tMq tek  
KtqKuv | Rvj vbvi KvQ t`K mti tmvRv bv` vi tUvej Gtj v tmRyZ | `kUv tetR tMq | tj vKuv GLtbv Ngvt`Q | hLb  
I tV DVte | vKŠ' Lye vL` tctqtQ tmRyZi | Zvi tLz nte GLvb | vgrvb fvBtK GKU tdiv Kiv` i Kvi | MZivtZ  
Avi tdiv Kiv nqv |

vbtRi e`vM t`K tdivU vbtq emvi Nti Ptj Gtj v tmRyZ | GiB gta` i btZ tctj kvš-KtÚi WvK, el, elv  
gvj K mvtntei Ng tftqtQ |

tmRyZ Gtm ej j , tWtKtQb ?

Zig Dtv tMq |

mKvtj B Ng fv½ Avgvi |

tj vKui gL nvm | Rvrb AtbK w` b ci Lye fvj Ng ntj v Avgvi | Zig mvZ` Lye fvj |

vbev evK`-e`tq Clr nvmtj v tmRyZ | GB i Kg K\_v cÚqB i tb vK tm | GKUzt`tg vGóvi gvj K`ej tj b, tkvb,  
Avg Lye GKUv tei ntev bv | Bt`Q Ki tj GKv-GKvB Nti t` Lz cvtiv Zig | kni thtZ cvtiv, vep thtZ cvtiv,  
bxtPi I t` i th emvi RvqMv ivtqtQ tmLv tb vMq etmtZ cvtiv | Avi tkvb tZvgvi tNiv-tdiv Ki tZ th UvKv j vMte  
Avgvi tK ej te | UvKvi Rb` Avevi Nti etm t`Kv bv | gvKtU vMq cQ` gtZv fvj vKQzKco vKtb bvl | Bt`Q  
Ki tj AvRB thtZ cvtiv | Zig tdiv Ki tj B WvBfvi Ptj Avmte | tmfvteB ej v AvtQ ZvtK |

vGó GKUznvmtj v tmRyZ | ej j , vK AvtQ | t` vL vektj i w` tK tei ntev |

Zvi ci gtb-gtb fvej , cj`l gvbj | gv\_v VvUv tZv cÚY w` tZl vav tbB | Avi ivtZ hv` fvj emv GKUzKg  
ntZv, Zvntj mKvtj DtvB gL vKtZv Akte` |

[6]

GLvbKvi Us-ť vKvb ,tj vřK gřb nq GK-GKwU wew'Oba0xc | Lřř ři i fxi \_vřK bv řZgb | AřbK `ři -` ři wKQlv Lwř RvqMvq GK-GKwU Us-ť vKvb | mgř` ř cvo aři wř řebx nřq th iv`wU Přj řMřQ knři i w řK, řmB wř řebxřZ řgvřřj g mi`vři i Us-ť vKvb | GLvřb teovřZ Avřv řj vřKiv Lř GKUv eřm bv GB ř`vKvb ,tj vřZ | Pvřqi řZóvq řgvřřj g mi`vři Us-ť vKvbwřZ `řPvi Rb řhme Lřř i Avřm, Zviv GLvbKvi řLřU LvI qv gvbř |

c0q c0Zw` bB cvřq řnřU Gw K-I w řK Nřři teovř Awř | thLvřbB hvK, w řb AřZ řgvřřj g wgvři nřřZi GK Kvc Pv bv řLřj řvj j vřM bv Zvi | mvi w` b Nřři-Nřři mŰvi ci-ciB wřřq eřm mřMi cvři | řKvb-řKvb w` b Lř mKvřřj mř'DVvi AvřMB hvq mřMi ř` LřZ | mř'AvMgřři wřK ceřřřY hLb Avř Zv ivOv VvŰv GK gřvřex Avřřv dřU \_vřK cwřg AvKvřk, řmB řřYUKzLř řvj j vřM Zvi | Avevi KLřbv mřř' ř` LřZ řkl weřKřř %řKřřZ wřřq wřřc `wřřq \_vřK Awř |

KLřbv ` ři Awřřgřř ZvřKřřq \_vřK mřMi Avi AvKvřki i wřj b mřŰřřřY | Avevi KLřbv řKvj vřj gLři gvbř ,tj vi w řK `wř-weeařřb eřřZ řPóv Křři Zvř` i wřZi Kvi D"Qvm |

nřRvřři i Kg gvbřř i nřRvřři D"Qvm DrKŰv ř` LřZ řvj B j vřM Awř i | řKD wřbřřKi gřj v wřbřřZ e`-ř řKD Pvi PvKvi řgvŰi Mřw wřřq eřj yčř\_ QŰřřZ gEř | řKD Avevi wekřj mgř` řřřřřřř eřřK řwřřq cřři weKU wřřKvřři cřřKv KřřřQ Zvř` i Dj wř | řKD řgřřřř cřřj weřřřřřř mřř\_ `vg Kl vKwř řřZ | řKD Avevi eo QvZvi wřřřZ Avřvg řK` vq Mv Gwř řq w řq D`vm ZvřKřřq AvřřQ `wřři mřgvbv Aewa | řKD-řKD Avevi mŰvi meŰKzAgZ gřvř Ařřři cřřk hřřj eŰřb nřřřZ-nřřZ řeřř nřŰřřQ wřřj řř cvřq | nřřřZv be cwi wřřZ A\_ev `xNřř řři řPbv |

GZ řKvj vřřřj i gřř` ř thb c0Z`KwU gvbř Awřř GKvř | Kvřřiv mřř\_ řhb wřj řbB Kvřřiv | řKD řhb wřřřřř Přq bv KvdřřK | ř`KwU Křři ZvřKřřq \_vřKbv řKD Kvřřiv w řK |

GB gvbř ,tj vřK ř` LřZ Lř řvj j vřM Awř i | GivB řZv mgvřex gvbř | Zvřřj GLvřb GřZv mřj mřvřř Y D`vi řKb Zviv | hZ hřŰi Zv Křřřj Zv wř AvřřřK Křřřřřřř Rřřj ,tj vřZ bv wř GB gvbř ,tj vi gřř` ? bv wř mgř` ř wekřj Zv Avi Aemi D`vi Křři ř`q gvbř řK ?

GB gvbř ,tj vB Avevi hLb wřřři hvře Zvř` i wřR-wřR evřřm | e`-nře wei vgnřb Křřg` c0ZwU w` b nřq DVře Amř` gZřři mgvbř | ZLw wřřřřř Avevi Křřw b nřřZ \_vřK Zvř` i Rřeb |

Nřři-Nřři wř řebxi gřřL řgvřřřj g mi`vři ř`vKvřb Gřřm emřřřv Awř | křřřři řej vř | mKvřřj th Avřřř vqvbřŰ Mvřřqi mřř\_ Rvřřřř wřřj , řiv` PŰvi mřř\_ GLb Zv Mj vq řřj řQ Awř i |

Mj vq řřj \_vKv Avřřř vqvb ,wřřq řKvřř i Dci řřřL cv Zřř evřřki řewřři Dci Avřb řMře emřřřv Awř | Zvi ci eřj , GK Kvc Pv ř` b KřřKv |

AvBR řZv Avřbvřř řj eřbvB eřevřř |  
řKvb Amřeřřa řbB PřPř | nřj Kř wř Křři j vř PřPř evřřřq ř` b |

tnm ex eqm tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , Zq  
wK PvPv ?  
tbeycvZv|  
tm tZv Lp fvj | tj epcvZvi Pv|

Avctbi j vBMv GKUv wRnbm AvBbv ivLwQ ?

Awj i Dr"Ovm t`tL gL nvm dntq Kvc Avi PvgP Mig cwbZ atq Pv`ZixZ e"-ntj v tgvmtj g mi`vi |  
KtqK tmKtK thZ bv thZB Pvi Rb tj vK gvj fWZGKwU tVj vMwo wbtq Gtm \_vgtj v t`vKvbi m`L| Zvi ci  
tVj vMwoU t`vKvbi m`LB ti tL Pvj K Pvi Rb Gtm emtj v evki tewYtZ| Awj ZvKvtj v tmw`tK| GB kxtZi  
tej vtZi`i`i Kti Nvg Si tQ Zvt`i Mv etq| tivt`i w`tK ZmKtq GK Rb ej j , eo Mig ci tQ AvBR|

Pvtq KvcUv Awj i nvtZ w`tq tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , MwoWv GBnvtb ivLj v K`vb| eo Mwo AvBtj tZv Gw wWU  
nBtev|

wK"OznBtev bv| Zvg Pv`vi | Zvi j tM GKUv KBiv j wv we`dI w`l | Zvi ci weo-weo Kitz j vMtv, Avi  
evPvi Dcvq bvB| PvBj -wBtj i`vg thgtb evi ZvtQ|

K\_vUv Kvfb Gtj v Awj i | t`vKvb`vi Pv`Zixi KvR e"-t tVj v Pj Kiv GK-GK Rb etm AvtQ GK-GK  
fWZtZ| Awj ej j , w`tb KtZv tivRMvi nq PvPv ?

th tj vKwU wei-wei KiwQj tm ej j , Avi KBtqb bv evel| w`bKvj hv cotQ| UvKvi wK Avi`vg AvtQ| AvtM  
cAvk UvKv nBtj teš tewJ Bqv fvj B PBj v hvBtZv| Anb tZv cuPkO UvKvqI cwvi bv| w`tb KvgvBtZv nq`BkO|  
nBtj wK nBte, UvKvi`vg bvB|

Zvntj Ptj wK Kti ?

Ptj KB evel| PvBj tmx, KvPvSvj Avi wcvR Wj v| Gti wK Pj v Kq| WvBj tPvtn t`wbnv AfbK w`b| gvQ  
gvsm tZv fBj v tMwQ|

Ab`GK Rb etj DVtj v, wbePb AvBj | KtZv KZv KBj , me wKQi`vg KgvBtev| fvej vg GB evi ejs`vg  
Kgtev| KB Kgtj v, hv ZvB|

Zvt`i gta`ex tj vKuv etj DVtj v, eqm tZv Avi Kg nBtj v bv| cvwK`wb`vBKv evsj v nBtZ t`Lj vg|  
tbZv-tcZvi wgvKZv l gb KBqvB\_vtn| Mwi tei j vBMv tK fvtel| AvgvMv fvM`GB WvBj fvZB AvtQ|  
tgvmtj g mi`vi etj DDtj v, WvBj LvBev tKgtb| Rvfbv WvBtj i`vg KtZv ? Amk UvKvi Dcti |  
ZvBtj tZv Mwi tei gi Y Qvov Avi tKvb Dcvq bvB Anb|

n gi tZB nBtev| teš tewJ Bqv evPtZ cvi gybv|

Awj`i bwQj Zvt`i K\_v| tlgZvi tj vtf KZ cOZkOZ t`q Avgv`i ivR%wZK`tj i tj vtKiv| wKŠ`Zvi wKQB  
cvj b Kti bv Zviv| BktZnvti i K\_vUv chS-Zviv gtb ivtL bv, Avi gL t`qv cOZkOZ gtb ivLte Zviv|

Awj ej j , tfvU w`tqtQb KvK ?

Aevi Kvti w`gyl tbsKvq bq avtb|

Clr nvmtj v Awj | ZvBtZv, GQvov Avevi tKv\_vq hvte ivOj vi gybv| Awdg LvBtq w`tqtQ tmB t`k`faxtbi  
ci-ciB| tmB tNvi KvUtz Avtiv AšZ cAk eQi j vMte|

Mfxi tPvtL cOZ`KwU gvbtI i w`tK ZvKvtj v Awj | Zvt`i tPvtL gL`úo ntq AvtQ tjav mvt\_ KtZvUv hy-  
Kti tetP AvtQ Zviv| efvZv w`tb-w`tb wbtktI Kti w`tQ Zvt`i | Zvi mvt\_ KtQ fignxb, cwvi YZ nt"Q wQbgtj |  
cOZ`KwU gvbtI i KtUB eo Awfgvb| Kvi Dci GB Awfgvb Zvt`i ? weavZv bv wK t`k gvZvt`i Dci ? A`toi K\_v  
tftte weavZvi Dci AwfgvbtI mti Zviv etj , wZvb ejs Zvt`i Mwi e Kti ti tL tQ|

Avmtj wK ZvB ? gybv| gybv| tK`vm evwbqt t`tL, gvbtI i cft-tmtR etm AvtQ gybv| mgvtRi GB`elg`hw`  
`t ntZv, Zvntj wK miz`B GZUv tjav wbtq tetP\_vKtZ ntZv gvbtI i ?

Awj ej j , PvPv l bvt`i mewBtK GKwU Kti i`wU t`b|

tVj vAj vi v GK mvt\_ Awj i w`tK ZvKvtj v mevB| Awj ej j , Avcbvt`i Pvtqi wej l Awig t`tev|

GK Rb etj DVtj v, G wK KBtj b evel, Avcbv t`teb K`vb ?

Ggub t`tev PvPv| tKvb KviY tbB|

tj vK,tj v e`Kj wKŠ' cwi Zxß tPvŁ Awj i w` tK ZmwKtq i Bj KtqK gynZ<sup>Q</sup> KtZv Aí tZB Lyk nq tj vK,tj v| Gt` i Pvl qv Lp Kg| `fej v tCu fti tŁtZ cvoťj B thb mŁx Zviv| gvbŕi i tgšwj K AwKvi ev` w` tj l , GB me tŁtU Lvl qv gvbŕi i bp`Zg Pwin`v, wK Pwin`v bq, Rxeb avi tYi Rb` LpB cŕqvRbxq GB wbi vcEvUKd w` tZ cvti bv mi Kvi | Zviv wFŕj ev FY Pqv bv| wZ` cŕqvRbxq wRwbm-cŕi i gj` hw` Zv` i mq ŕjgZvi gta`B \_vtK Zvntj B Zviv Lyk|

Lvl qv tkl Kti DVťj v tVj vAj viv| `wó cŕwvi Z ntj v Awj i | t` Lvťj v t` vKvŕbi A`fi `wotq AvtQ GKwU tgťq| GKUzAvotj wQj etj nqťZv tPvŁ cto w| KZŕjY ati `wotq AvtQ tK Rvŕb| tVj vAj viv tei ntZB k\_ cvťq ŕewŕtZ Gtm emťj v tgťqU|

Zvi ci mij KtU ej j , GK Kvc Pv w` b tZv PvPv|

Awj ZvKvťj v tgťqU i w` tK| Kvťiv w` tK tKvb á`ŕj c bv Kti mnR fwiťZ etm AvtQ tm| we`ŕŕqi tPvŁ tgťqU i w` tK ZmwKtq AvtQ tgvmtj g mi`vi | GLvŕb Pv tŁtZ GtmťQ GB tgťq| wKQťZB thb wekym nt`Q bv tgvmtj g mi`vi i |

Awj l tgj vtZ cvi tQ bv wKQťZB| t` tL tZv LpB AwfRvZ d`vtgwj i gtb nq| GKUztfte me Dwoťq Awj gtb-gtb ej j , nte nqťZv tKvb eo tj vtKi tLqj x tgťq| gb tPťqťQ, Gtm etm tMťQ Pv tŁtZ| gvbŕi i weŕPŕi Zvi tZv Avi tkl tbB|

Pvťqi KvcwU GwMťq w` tq tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , gv wK XvKv \_vBKv AvBťQb?

Clr tnťm KvcwUvťZ wbtq tgťqU ej j , wRj PvPv|

Avctb GťKj v ?

bv|

I.. l ePwQ| eveli-gvi j tM AvBťQb| GKUz\_tg tgvmtj m mi`vi ej j , GB nvŕbi Pv Avctbi fvj j wMtev ? tgťqU ej j , tKb ej b tZv|

wKQlv AcŕZf ntq tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , bv gvŕb, eo tj vtKť` i wK Avi Avgvi t`vKvŕbi Pv fvj j vtM|

Awg eo tj vK bB PvPv| Zvi ci Pvťq PqK w` tq tgvmtj g m`ivť` i w` tK ZmwKtq tgťqU ej j , evn! LpB fvj ntqťQ| AvR t`\_tK cŕZw` bB Gtm Avcbvi nvťZ Pv tŁtq hvtev|

Pvťqi cĕsmv i tB AvdZ ntj v tgvmtj g mi`vi | Zvi ci ej j , ZvBťj Avi GK Kvc Pv w` gygv ?

KtqK gynZ<sup>Q</sup> tgvmtj g mi`vi t` i w` tK ZmwKtq t`\_tK tgťqU ej j , t` ŕeb, wK AvtQ w` b |

gnv Lyk ntq Avi GK Kvc Pv `ZixťZ e`-ntj v tgvmtj g mi`vi | tgťqU ZmwKtq AvtQ tgvmtj g mi`vi i w` tK| Zvi tPvŁ mŕŕL tťm Gťj v gvťqi gLuv| fvj tKvb ivbentj B eveli gL t`\_tK cĕsmv i bťj thb Ggub AvdZ ntZb gv| GKUz`xNRym tMvcb Kiťj v tm|

cti i KvcwU GwMťq w` tZ-w` tZ tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , Avctbi bvg wK tMv gv ?

tmRvZ| etj B thb bto-Pto emťj v tm| GB tj vKwU i mvgťb mwZ` bvgUvB tewi tq Gťj v| fvj B ntqťQ| eťov gvby wU i KvťQ GLb wgt`\_ ej te bv wK !

Gevi tnťm tgvmtj g mi`vi ej j , GB th, Awj evelRx AvtQ, Avgvi nvťZ Pv Qvov tZv Pťj B bv Zvi |

Awj i t` tK GKevi ZvKvťj v tmRvZ| gynťZB `wó wbe x ntj v gynťZBi Rb`| wgwó GKUznmťj v `ŕRb| wKŠ' K\_v ntj v bv Kvťiv mvt\_ Kvťiv|

tmRvZ hťZvUvB tMvOťj v, Awj thb ZZUvB AťMvOťj v| gv\_vq Dť`vmť`v Gťj vtgťj v Pj | gtb nq wPi`Yx cto w b eU Kvj | GKwU ci GKwU wMvťU i tUťb hť`Q| `wó D`vm, gL fwiZ<sup>Q</sup> LvP-ťLvPv `wó| Mvťq cvU i O-Gi Lťi vti i cvAvex|

AvotPvŁ evi `ťqK Awj i w` tK ZvKvťj v tmRvZ| Zvi ci fvej , tKvb evDŰťj nte nqťZv| bv wK Ať\_ŕ Afvte GB ŕekfťv ? nvťZ ŕeYb wMvťi tU i c`vtKU| teva nq cqmvi Afvte bq| Zvntj wK Rxeťbi Dci wei<sup>3</sup> ntq wKQlv feNťi DobPwŰ ? wKŠ' `wó GťZv Mfxi tKb? gL tKgb D`vm|



wb̄tRi Kv̄QB thb j ¾v tctj v tmRyZ | tnvK hv Ljk Zv | ZvtZ Zvi wK ? KvD̄tK w̄tq GZUv fvevi ḡtZv  
AwaKvi wK Av̄Q Zvi ? Zvi th Rxeb, GB Rxētb GKv̄tš-KvD̄tK cvevi mva \_vKv̄tZ tbB |

Pvtqi wej w̄gŪtq w̄ tq DV̄tj v tmRyZ | hvevi mgq etj tM̄tj v, tivR Ḡtm Pv tL̄tq hv̄te |

D`vm `cj | bxj Avmgvb Pvt`vqv ntq Av̄Q AvR | Mvtq tiv̄` i MÜ tḡtL `t̄ cv̄v̄toi Mv tetq Q̄tU Av̄m̄tQ  
kxZj m̄giY | Av̄vj Zv̄K̄tq Av̄Q tmRyZi t̄nt̄U hv̄l qv ct̄\_i w̄ t̄K | ax̄ti-ax̄ti Aw̄j i t̄Pv̄tL Av̄ov̄tj v ntj v tmRyZ |

K̄tqK ḡyZ̄tmRyZ̄tK w̄tq t̄f̄te t̄`vKvb t̄`t̄K DV̄tj v Aw̄j | MZ iv̄tZ Nḡ nqwb | t̄PvL Ryj v KītQ | t̄nv̄tŪtj  
w̄d̄ti Vv̄Uv cv̄wb̄tZ t̄M̄vj K̄ti, t̄L̄tq Nyḡtq w̄b̄tZ n̄te Lw̄bK̄Y |

i`tḡ w̄d̄ti tmRyZ t̄`L̄tj v, m̄v`v cv̄Rvgv-cv̄Äv̄etZ eveyt̄m̄tR em̄vi N̄ti ētm̄ cw̄l̄ Kvq t̄PvL tej̄ vt̄`Ob ḡwj K̄-  
m̄vt̄ne | tmRyZ̄tK t̄`t̄LB cw̄l̄ Kv t̄`t̄K t̄PvL Z̄tj ej j, GB th Ḡtm̄Q | t̄Zvḡvi Rb` tētm̄ Av̄m̄Q | GK m̄vt̄\_ Lv̄tēv |

Av̄cwb̄ Av̄ḡvi Rb` Āt̄c̄Ȳv KītZ t̄M̄tj b t̄Kb ? t̄L̄tq w̄b̄tZb |

bv̄ bv̄, GKv̄ t̄L̄tZ̄ fv̄j j v̄t̄M̄ bv̄ |

Lvevi w̄ t̄Z̄ etj t̄Qb, bv̄ bx̄t̄P̄ w̄M̄tq Lv̄tēb ?

bv̄ bv̄, bx̄t̄P̄ hv̄tēv bv̄ | Lvevi w̄ t̄Z̄ etj v |

em̄v̄ti i Kv̄co bv̄ t̄Q̄toB t̄dv̄b Z̄tj Lvevi w̄ t̄Z̄ ej j tmRyZ | Zvi ci l̄qvm i`tḡ X̄t̄K N̄ti i Kv̄c̄to w̄b̄tR̄t̄K  
e`tj w̄b̄tq, fv̄j K̄ti nv̄Z̄ ḡl̄ āt̄q Ḡtj v t̄kvevi N̄ti | gb̄ fv̄j j w̄M̄tQ bv̄ Zvi | em̄vi K\_v̄ t̄f̄te gb̄Uv̄ thb t̄Kgb̄ K̄ti  
DV̄tj v Zvi | ēvev, gv̄, w̄ḡj b, FZ̄; ti Lv̄ l̄iv̄ me t̄Kgb̄ Av̄Q t̄K Rv̄tb |

Lvevi P̄tj Ḡtm̄Q | ḡwj K̄-m̄vt̄ne Ḡtm̄ ētm̄t̄Ob t̄Ūetj | Lvev̄ti i Xv̄Kbv̄ Z̄tj t̄c̄H̄ fv̄Z̄ Z̄tj w̄ t̄j v tmRyZ |  
m̄v`v aeate mi` m̄M̄v̄x̄ P̄vj | Gme t̄gv̄t̄UB t̄L̄tZ̄ B̄t̄`Q̄ K̄ti bv̄ tmRyZi | ḡtb̄ c̄to em̄vi m̄K̄tj i K\_v̄ |

gv̄t̄Qi t̄Svj̄ Av̄i kv̄K t̄`t̄L̄ gv̄\_v̄ Mi ḡ ntj v ḡwj K̄-m̄vt̄nēi | t̄PvL eo-eo K̄ti tmRyZi w̄ t̄K Zv̄K̄tq ḡwj K̄-  
m̄vt̄ne ej t̄j b, G me wK ?

tmRyZ̄ ej j, t̄Kb̄ Av̄cwb̄ G\_v̄ t̄j v Lv̄tēb bv̄ ?

G me Lvl̄ qv̄ hv̄q | c̄qmv̄ hv̄tē Av̄ḡvi, t̄Zvḡvi wK ? c̄Q̄q̄ v̄Pr̄Kvi K̄ti DV̄tj b ḡwj K̄-m̄vt̄ne |

Gevi c̄t̄i v̄c̄vi A`w̄`t̄Z̄ cot̄Z̄ ntj v tmRyZi | BZ`Zv̄ K̄ti ej j, c̄Q̄Z̄ w̄ b̄ eogv̄Q, gv̄sm̄ t̄L̄tZ̄ fv̄j j v̄t̄M̄ bv̄ |  
Zv̄B ....

t̄Kb̄ B̄t̄`Q̄ K̄ti bv̄ | bēv̄tei tēw̄Ū | L̄p̄B̄ t̄Ȳt̄c̄ t̄M̄tj b ḡwj K̄-m̄vt̄ne | hv̄l̄ Avevi Av̄W̄f̄ w̄ tq̄ Ḡtm̄v̄ |

tmRyZ̄ Zv̄K̄tq Av̄Q w̄bēf̄K | GB Rv̄Zx̄q̄ t̄j v̄t̄Ki t̄gRv̄R̄ tēv̄Sv̄ Kó, KLb̄ th̄ t̄Kgb̄ \_v̄t̄K̄ t̄K Rv̄tb̄ | nq̄t̄Zv̄  
iv̄t̄ZB̄ Avevi d̄i d̄t̄j t̄gRv̄R̄ K\_v̄ ej̄ tē t̄nt̄m̄-t̄nt̄m̄ | w̄K̄š' Av̄R̄ th̄ L̄p̄ i v̄M̄ ntj v tmRyZi |

ej j, Av̄cwb̄ etj b w̄ b̄ Lvev̄ti i K\_v̄ |

Gevi thb̄ w̄sm̄`ci i ḡt̄Zv̄ ū`vi w̄ tq̄ DV̄tj b ḡwj K̄-m̄vt̄ne | Avevi ḡt̄L̄-ḡt̄L̄ K\_v̄ | ev̄Rv̄ti i t̄gt̄qi Ḡt̄Zv̄ eo  
m̄vnm̄! GK̄ av̄à̄ti `v̄Z̄ t̄d̄t̄j t̄`tēv̄ | hv̄l̄ GLw̄b̄ w̄M̄tq̄ l̄W̄f̄ w̄ tq̄ Ḡtm̄v̄, eo v̄P̄s̄io gv̄Q̄ Av̄i i`cP̄v̄ |

c̄ŌY-c̄t̄Ȳ w̄b̄tR̄t̄K̄ msēiȲ KītZ̄ t̄Póv̄ KītQ̄ tmRyZ̄ | `w̄m̄-ew̄` i m̄vt̄\_l̄ Ḡf̄v̄tē K\_v̄ etj̄ bv̄ t̄KD̄ | Zv̄t̄` i l̄  
GK̄Uv̄ `v̄ax̄b̄Zv̄ Av̄Q̄ | w̄K̄š' Zvī tb̄B̄ | B̄t̄`Q̄ ḡt̄Zv̄ t̄L̄tZ̄Ī cv̄ī tē bv̄ | GB̄ t̄j v̄K̄Uv̄ hv̄ ej̄ tē Zv̄B̄ KītZ̄ n̄tē tmRyZ̄t̄K̄ |  
bv̄P̄t̄Z̄ ej̄ t̄j̄ bv̄P̄t̄Z̄ n̄tē, n̄vm̄t̄Z̄ ej̄ t̄j̄ n̄vm̄t̄Z̄ n̄tē, w̄ b̄ tb̄B̄ iv̄Z̄ tb̄B̄ ej̄ t̄j̄ B̄ w̄eQ̄v̄bv̄q̄ t̄t̄Z̄ n̄tē |

bó gv̄b̄l̄ \_t̄j̄ vi īfc̄ t̄`L̄tZ̄-t̄`L̄tZ̄ Rxēt̄bī c̄Q̄Z̄ thb̄ N̄bv̄ at̄i t̄M̄tQ̄ tmRyZ̄ | cw̄\_ext̄Z̄ th̄ fv̄j̄ gv̄b̄l̄ īt̄q̄t̄Q̄ GLb̄  
Av̄i Zv̄ ḡtb̄ nq̄ bv̄ Zvi | tm̄B̄ KZ\_v̄ t̄j̄ v̄ eQ̄i t̄`t̄K̄ Zv̄t̄K̄ w̄ḡk̄t̄Z̄ n̄t̄`Q̄ īayḡv̄l̄ mḡv̄t̄Rī bó gv̄b̄l̄ ī m̄vt̄\_l̄ | iv̄t̄l̄ AÜK̄vī  
Q̄vov̄ bv̄ixī m̄vt̄\_ L̄p̄ GK̄Uv̄ fv̄j̄ e`ven̄vi Rv̄t̄bb̄v̄ GB̄ bó gv̄b̄l̄ \_t̄j̄ v̄ | ZLb̄ Rxeb̄Uv̄ thb̄ w̄ tq̄ t̄`q̄ K\_v̄q̄-K\_v̄q̄ |

GB̄ Rxeb̄ t̄`t̄K̄ K̄tē ḡȳ³̄ cv̄tē tm̄ ? w̄K̄QB̄ thb̄ Rv̄bv̄ tb̄B̄ Zvi | thb̄ K̄t̄nj̄ x̄K̄vq̄ Xv̄Kv̄ `x̄N̄c̄\_ | m̄v̄t̄L̄ KZUv̄  
Av̄t̄j̄ v, K̄t̄Zv̄Uv̄ AÜK̄vī, w̄K̄ Av̄Q̄ tm̄Lv̄tb̄ ? mēB̄ Av̄Rv̄bv̄ | GB̄ ARv̄bv̄ ct̄\_ī t̄kl̄ t̄Kv̄\_v̄q̄ ? gīt̄Ȳ ? gīt̄Ȳ w̄K̄ t̄kl̄ nq̄  
t̄Kvb̄ c\_v̄, bv̄ w̄K̄ ī i` t̄Kvb̄ bZ̄b̄ ct̄\_ī ?

A`m̄Z̄ GK̄ Av̄`ī Zv̄ M̄m̄ Kīt̄j̄ v̄ tmRyZ̄t̄K̄ | w̄e`ygv̄l̄ c̄Q̄Ē tb̄B̄ Lvev̄tī | Zvī c̄t̄ī l̄ w̄eb̄v̄ ev̄K̄`-e`t̄q̄ v̄P̄s̄iō Av̄ī  
i`cP̄v̄ v̄ w̄ t̄q̄B̄ t̄L̄tZ̄ ntj v tmRyZi | Zvī c̄t̄Q̄t̄` ī Lvevī t̄d̄t̄j̄ t̄`qv̄ ntj v Ḡt̄Uv̄ iv̄Lvī Rv̄q̄M̄v̄q̄ |

AvRKij `pj tLtq Avi NgjZ hvq bv tmRyZ | kxZi tej vq Ngjt kixi Lvivc Kti | e`vM t`fK GKUu  
eB tei Kti tkvevi Nti etmjv tmRyZ | gwj K-mvntne etmtQ `mU tmj tdlv vbtq | vntMtiU tLtq hv`Q GKUvi ci  
GKUv |

eBtZ gb w`tZ cvi tQ bv tmRyZ | evi evi gb Ptj hv`Q gwj K-mvntnei K\_v i w`tK | KLtbv wFlxy ivtM  
ej tQb, mgq Lvivc ntj GgbB nq | gwj cwj tki nvtZ aiv cotj v wKfvte | mefvm, GLwb li mvt\_ thvMvthvM Ki  
thb cwj ktK Avevi bvg etj bv t`q | Avvg li Rvgtbi e`ve`v KiwQ | tkvb mevBtK GKUzmveavb ntZ ej | mgqUv  
Lvivc GLb Avgt` i Rb` | tKD thb tKvb Svgtj vq bv Rovq |

Avevi KLtbv kvS-KtU ej tj b, Avi KtZv w`b Gfvte cwj tq \_vKv hvq etj b | GKUv wKQzKti b | `f`vtKi  
tPqvi g`vtbi mvt\_ K\_v ej tj B tZv me nq | H e`vUvi vB tZv GLb mgm`v Ki tQ | GLb wK Avi tmB eqm AvtQ th Mlg-  
MtA cwj tq \_vKte |

Avevi Pvcv t`ve Rvovtbv KtU ej tQb, GLb tZv Zvg cwj tki eo Avdmvi ntq tMQ | t`tki Rb` KvR Ki tZ  
nq tZvgvi | tZvgvi PvKvi Uv wKs` AvvgB w`tqUj vg | Avti vggv GKUu BbdtgRb w`tZ GK w`b j vtM | Avi Kte w`ev  
vgqv |

Ggub eu K\_v ej tZ j vMtj b gwj K-mvntne | tmw`tK Avi a`t`c bv Kti eBtZ gb w`j tmRyZ | eBtZ gb  
w`tZB thb D`vnl ntj v `pj Uv | eB eU Kti Rvovj vq tPvL ivLjtj v tmRyZ | vbtRtK thb e`x cvwLi gtZv gtb nq |  
evnti hvei Rb` e`vKj ntq DVtj v gbUv |

wKs` tj vKwU hw` thtZ bv t`q | bv w`tj bv t`te | evnti hvevi Rb` %Zix ntZ j vMtj v tmRyZ | GLvfb Gtm  
kwo Lp GKUv cov nq bv Zvi | ZvQovov mvti i cvti kwo cto tMtj evZvtmi Rb` mgm`vq cotZ nq | wRy` c`vfu  
mvt\_ j sKwvR Dcti tmvtqUvi cto vbj tmRyZ | GLvfb Avmvi AvtMB tek wKQz`vvg tWm tmRyZi Rb` wKtb w`tqQb  
gwj K-mvntne | tm Zvi DccwZaGB Nti i gta`, wKs` evnti thb tKD bv eStZ cvti |

tei nevi Rb` cv evovtj v tmRyZ | gwj K-mvntne ej tj b, hv`Q tKv\_vq ?

GKUzNti Avim |

AvR kxZ cotu Lp | Avenvl qwe` iv RvbtqtQ | GB t`L cvl Kvq GtmQ |

Zvntj hvtev bv ?

hvte, wKs` Gfvte tKb ? tZvgvi Rb` GKUu I fvi tKvU tKbv ntqUj | tmUv tKv\_vq ?

AvtQ |

Zvntj cotQv bv tKb ?

GLtbv tZv AZ kxZ tbB ZvB |

kxZ tbB gvfb wK? Nti etmB Avgvi kixi KvctQ kxZ | hvL tmUv cto tei nl | Avi tgvevBj tLvj v ivLte |  
tdlv Ki tj B thb Ptj AvmtZ cvtiv | tek `fi hvte bv |

gv\_v tbtO Ptj Gtj v tmRyZ | e`vM t`fK I fvi tKvUu tei Kti Mvtq j vMtq eo Avqovi m`stL `vovtZB thb  
Sj tm DVtj v vbtRi tPvL | Kvjtj v tKvtu aeate dm`gyL thb Avtiv tek DRj ntq DvtQ | vbtRtKB thb vPbtZ cvi tQ  
bv tm | thb l tqov` wj `Gi vBKvt` i gtZv j vMtQ ZvtK |

gwj K-mvntnei Dci t`fK me i vM Ptj tMtj v gnZB | fvj B ntqtQ, kxZi th `vcU, ZvtZ tmvtqUvi Mvtq  
wect` cotZ ntZv | tei nevi mgq tmRyZtK t`tL thb Lvk i nwm nvmvtj b gwj K-mvntne | thb Avtvtiv eQt i tbtg  
GtmQ Zvi eqm | GB bo nwm thb gnZB Ryj v avi tq w`j tmRyZi Mvtq | wKs` tKvb i Kg wei w`3 cKvk bv Kti Qwe  
gtZv Avkv nwm nvmtZ ntj v tm |

Mfxi Rj i wki GKUu DòZv itqtQ | ZvB nqtZv mMi cvti kxZi `vcU LwbKUv Kg | kxZj evZvm | Zey  
thb fvj j vtM, gtb nq eo cwe, eo wbgf | mgf` f wekvj ZvB teva nq `t Kti t`q mKj msKxYZv |

GLtbv tek LwbK`Y emK mh`A`-thtZ | GLb t`tKB nvRvtiv gvbtli wfi evotQ mMi cvti | %kKZ ati  
tnU SvD etbi w`tK wKQv vBRtb Ptj Gtj v tmRyZ | RbvKxYZvi gLi Zvq tj m gv` tbB GLvfb | nvRvti v tj vtKi  
gLi Zv thb vgwj tq tMtQ GB wekvj mgf` q |

AK`šyr tmRyZi tPvtL coťj v tK GKRb etm AvtQ wevQbaGKuU SvD MvtQi bxtP | m=šL meR tKqv j Zwq dťU AvtQ tKqv dj |

evi `ťqi K tmw` tK ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | thb tPbv-ťPbv j vMťQ | t` LtZ-ť LtZ tj vKuU DťV GwMťq AvmťZ j vMťj v tmRyZi w` tK | wKQlv msKuPZ nťq `°Z tntU wdti AvmťZ j vMťj v tmRyZ | GB wRb RvqMvq, tktl Avevi tKvb Svťgj vq bv coťZ nq | tPvi -evUcvti i tZv Afve tbB |

gnťZB thb Awj i tPvtL aiv cto tMťj v tmRyZi Aš-erK` | tKvb fvbZv QvovB etj DVťj v, fq tbB | GZUv `°Z nvlťZ nte bv | Zvi ci GKUzt\_ťg ej j , GLvťb Aek` AťbK aiťbi tj vKB Avtm | Zte hvť` i Dťl k` Amr Awig tevanq Zvť` i `ťj i bB |

gl\_ Zťj ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | Gevi wPťb wbtq wKQlv `w`-ntj v Zvi | Zvi ci ej j , tKb, tmB `ťj ctob bv Avcwb ?

tmRyZi cčkewKQlv AcčZ nťj v Awj | tKb th tm H `ťj cto bv, Zv tZv tťte t` tL w b KLťbv | gnťZB GKUztťte ej j , Kvi YUv Rvbv tbB | Zte msmvťi i mKj gvb | mgvb nq wK ?

Zv wK | mgvb nq bv | Zte GKU e`cvti tēwki fV M gvb | B mvgvb | wK tmUv ?

ťgvn |

Zvntj aťi wbb Awig tgvnxb |

wbtgv!

AťbK tťťťB |

ťKvb-ťKvb tťťť RvbťZ cwii ? hw` AbvaxKvi PPťbv nq |

bv bv, AbvaxKvi nte tKb | Avmťj Avgiv gvb | tK GťZv ci fwe etj B ci | hw` Avcb fveťZ cwii , Zvntj gvb | tK GZUv ci , GZUv Amn` gťb nte bv | gvb | i gta` fvj Lvi vc \_vKťZ cti , ZvB etj wbtRťK j wKťq ti tL Aš-ťi i weKvk msKuPZ Kťi i vLvi tKvb gvťb nq bv |

tmRyZ ZvKvtj v Awj i w` tK | tj vKuvi thb A™Z mťšynK řlgZv ivťqťQ | tmRyZ ej j , gvbwQ Avcbvi K\_v | wKš' Avgvi cčkie DEi ?

ťgvn tbB tKvb-ťKvb tťťť | AZby Hkť©, cčZcwĚ |

ã"-KwĀZ Kťi Awj i w` tK ZvKťq tmRyZ ej j , AZbybv wK bvi x ?

bvi x nťZ hvťe tKb | bvi xi mvt\_ Rwotq AvtQ gvqv-ggZv, tm-ťvj evmv | Avgvi gv l GKRb bvi x | ZvB bvi x cčZ Abj ³ Zv \_vKťeB |

ešj vg | Avi Ab` `šU ?

Lp KvQ t\_ťK t` tLwQ, l\_ťj v mť\_ w` tZ cvti bv gvb | tK | Avmťj mťLi Rb`B tZv gvb | me Kťi | hw` Hkť© Avi cčZcwĚ gvb | tK mť\_ w` tZ bv cvti , Zvntj tKb l i wQztQvUv |

tmRyZ ej j , nqťZv Avcbvi Afve tbB etj B Gfvťe fveťZ cvi tQb |

nqťZv Avcbvi K\_vB wK | Zte Avgvi GB tevalv tevanq wgt\_ bq | ev` w` b | Ab` tKvb w` b Gme wbtq

Avj vc nte | Pj b mhť` t` wL |

Pj b |

GKUzGwMťq Gtm l iv `wvťj v tXDťqi A` ři | tmRyZ ej j , Avcwb tZv Awj , ZvB bv ?

Avcwb tmRyZ |

ť`vKvb`vi PvPv ej wQj Avcbvi bvg |

Avcbvi bvgwU l wKš' tmLvb t\_ťKB Rvbv |

t` LtZ-ť LtZ mh`ťj coťj v Rťj i tKvtj | Zvi ci Eng`gŁi Zvq axti -axti thb nwi tťq tMťj v Zi½-wgukZ wekvj GB Rj iwki eťK |

tmw` b Avi K\_v Lp GKUv ntj v bv Awj i mvt\_ tmRyZi | mU`vi ci-ciB gwj K-mvntei tdlv tctq ev0tj vtZ vdi tZ ntqtQ ZvtK |

Zte gwj K-mvnteiK t` tL AvR Lp fq ntj v tmRyZi | Zij tctU cotj `vfwek Avbkb` ntq cto GB me Gj tKunj xK gvbl ,tj v | fvj Kti tmRyZi w` tK ZvKvtj v gwj K-mvntei w` tK | gtb nt`Q vMjt tQ Mj v Aewa |

tmRyZtK t` tLB Uj gtb cvtq tntU Gtm tmRyZi Kvtai Dci nvZ w` tq ej tj b, my` ix AvR Zwg Avtiv tenk my` i ntq DtvQ |

LpB A`w`-nw`Qj tmRyZi | wetKtj i meUKz fvj j vMv thb A`v`v ntq tMjt v gn`tZB | gtb cdtY my` i wetKj UvtK gtb Kti Z tPov Ki tQ tmRyZ | Awj i tmB cwe`l gL, Zvi mij Mfxi tPvL, KkugZ ntq Rtvj Zi tzi mvt\_ wgtk hvl qv mh`i wkk-i wkk tXD | Avtiv KtZv wK | dj -cwl, cKuz, SvDeb, KueZvi j vBb, Mvtbi K\_v, wKs`wKQB thb tfvj vtZ cvi tQ bv tmRyZi gb |

wK Kti tfvj vte | gt` i tdkv Avi DM0thšeb Z0vq thb Dbw` ntq AvtQb gwj K-mvntei | emvi Nti Mw` emv`bv tPqvti etmB tmRyZi Jovai Pstb e`v`-ntj b gwj K-mvntei | evav t` evi tKvb mva` tbB tmRyZi | eis nwm gL Kti \_vKtZ nt`Q ZvtK | thb UvKvi tKbv tcvl v gqbv |

AvR thb tmRyZi gtb ntj v Gfvte w` b ivZ GK R`bi mvt\_ bv t`\_tK GK NsUv, `0N`Uvi Rb` hviv wbtq hvq, Zvt` i mvt\_B hvl qv fvj | GtZ ewk mgqUv AšZ KvUvtbv hvq wbtRi gtZv | GLv`b Avmvi K\_v i`tb Lp fvj j vMwQj tmRyZi | wKs`-GB AZ`vPvti GB K0w` tbB thb wevl tq Dtv`tQ tm |

ai xNai x Dbw` bv evotZ j vMjt v gwj K-mvntei | GLb gt` i mvt\_ Zvi wKk-Kveve PvB | `\*Z AwW` w` tq w` j tmRyZ | wgvbu Kroi gta` P`j P`j Gtj v wKk-Kveve | Gevi gwj K-mvntei evqbv ai t`j v, GKv tL`tZ Zvi fvj j vM` bv tmRyZtKl tL`tZ nte | ZvQov `0Rb bv tL`j wK Rgte bv ivZUv |

Gi AvtM GKUz-AvalzKg tenk tL`tZ ntqtQ tmRyZi | wKs`g` `cvtb tgv`UB c0w`E nq bv Zvi | AvR AMZ`vB tL`tZ ntj v tmRyZi | ci-ci `ywb wmc Ašeti tXtj w` tq, Aj` Awfgv`b c`i v tevZtj ati P`gK w` tj v tmRyZ | Mj v eK R`j -R`j thb kvš-ntj v me |

Zvi ci gv\_v wSg-wSg Dto-Dto Pj tQ tm | tKvb i Ktg weQv`vq vMtg Mvotq cotj v `0Rb | Zvi ci Avi wKQB gtb tbB tmRyZi |

hLb Ng fvstj v ZLb tej v GMvti vUv | AmshZ ntq AtNvti Ngvt`Qb gwj K-mvntei | tmRyZi Mvtq i ayGKuU Pv` i Uv`v | Pv` ti kixi Avovj Kti l qvm i`tg vMtg XKtj v tmRyZ |

Zvi ci m`uY`Avei Ynxb ntq tbtg cotj v tdbvhy` VvUv Rj cy`ev\_Ute | kš`-t`n, Aembogb Avi gw` Z Avl` hMjt i Mvj ct\_ c0w`vZ ntZ \_vKtj v Ak0 | SY` Rj Avi Ak0 aivq thb cwi`i x` ntZ j vMjt v tmRyZ |

tmw` b Avi emnti tei ntj v bv tmRyZ | MZ ivtZi wfrl Zv tfvj vi Rb` i`tg etmB KLt`bv Dcb`vm, KLt`bv KueZv, KLt`bv Mvb tkv`v wbtq e`v`-ntj v tm | wKs`wKQz`B hLb wbtRtK tfvj v`bv hww`Qj bv, ZLb wbtRi AvtMvPt`i B gtb Gtm VuB Kti wbj Awj |

Zvi tmB mij A`mZ-A`mZ me K\_v thb t0ov-t0ov m` ntq ati \_vtK u`q | Gfvte mvi v wetKj , mU`v, Mfxi ivZ Aewa Awj tK fvetZ j vMjt v tmRyZ | GB fvebvUKB thb GK gv` w`-w` t`Q tmRyZtK |

tmB w`-w` wbtRi ARvtšB Awj i c0Z Mfxi GK Abj` Zvi Rb`w` j tmRyZi gtb | tmB DrMZ A`wi Z Abj` Zv thb DrM0e Kti Zj` tj v ZvtK |

ci w` b mKvtj Nj`tZ tei ntj v tmRyZ | Gw` tK-l`w` K Nti -Nti wKQB hLb fvj j vMwQj bv, ZLb vMtg emtj v tgvmtj g mi`v`i i t`vKv`b |

AvR tKvb tj vK tbB, c`i v duKv t`vKv`b | tntm tgvmtj g mi`vm ej j , GB `0w` b tKvZvq AvwQ`j b gv ? Avwg tZv fvevQ Avi AvBteb bv |

gbUv fvj bv PvPv | ZvB tei nBib | Pv w` b tZv PvPv |  
tbeyPv w` gygv ?  
w` b |

Pvtq PqK w`tq Aw`i `wotZ Gw`tK-l w`tK ZvKvtZ j vMtj v tmRyZ | gvtS-gvtS `yGKUW wi . v Avi  
ou-nvU `\*Z Pij hv`Q cObtdU Mwo | tKv\_vl t`Lv hv`Q bv Awj tK | PvPvtK wRtAm Ki tj tKgb nq? wKŠ`tKgb thb  
mst¼vP j vMtQ Zvi |

gv, Pv VvUv nBqv tMtj v |

gn#ZB avZ`ntq Clr tntm Pvtq PqK w`j tmRyZ | PvPvi g#L wR#v GB gv WvK i`btZ L# fvj B j v#M tm |  
gn#ZB gtb cotj v evevi K\_v | tPvtL t`L#Z bv cvl qv tj vKuv w#B A#c¶v Kti Av#Qb Zvi Rb` | tmRyZ Qvov th  
Avi tKD tbB Zvi K\_v tkvbi |

efKi tFziUv thb tKgb Kti D#v tPvtL Rj G#j v tmRyZi | Kte XvKvq th#Z cvi te tK Rv#b | Avi K#Zv  
w`bB ev Gfvte Pj te | AvRKvj Rxeb thb tj vfx Kti Zj tQ ZvtK |

w#R#KB tmRyZ KwB KtU ej tZ j vMtj v, Guv wK bv | L# Lvi vc | bv bv, tm tZv L#B fj ct\_ Pj tZ PvBtQ |  
I o#i cythb M#m Ki tQ ZvtK | wi cyZvi m#\_ L#R#Z PvBtQ, Ab`tK VwKtq | bv ntj AK`#r Awj i c#Z tKb G#Zv Avm#<sup>3</sup>  
Zvi | wKtmi GZ Avm#<sup>3</sup>? Avi thb wKOB fvetZ cvi tQ bv tmRyZ | G Ab`vq | GB tj vfx c#E eo Aciva |

Pv tkl Kti `\*Z i`tg wdti G#j v tmRyZ | bv, Avi KLtbvB Awj tK tLvR Kiv hvte bv | Awj thb tj vfx Kti  
Z#j tQ ZvtK | #R#bi c\_ GK bq | GKRB Av#j v Avi GKRB AUkvi |

ci-ci wZb Pvi w`b ewnti tMtj v tmRyZ | Gi g#a`evi `tqi K etj tQb gwj K-mv#ne | Zey ewnti hvq w  
tmRyZ | ftq, cvtQ t`Lv bv ntq hvq Awj mv#\_ | mvi w`b i`ayeB ct#B KwUtqtQ |

Gi g#a`evi `tqK wRvb fvBi mv#\_ K\_v ntqtQ tmRyZi | MZ Kvj tmRyZ# i evmvq wMtq#j wRvb | ever-  
gv, fvB-#evb# i mv#\_l K\_v nqtQ Zvi | gbUv GLb A#bKUvB fvj Zvi | tmRyZ f#te, tj vKuU i tgRvb L# Lvi vc,  
Zvi Dci g` tL#j temvgvj ntq ct# | wKŠ`G me t#tb w#tj tj vKuU L# GKUv Lvi vc bq | UvKv-cqmv l w`t`Q fvj B |  
mevi tZv me w`K fvj nq bv | c#Z gv#m th UvKv t`evi K\_v, Zv ev#` tNvivi Rb` th UvKv t`q tm, Gi B g#a` Zv  
t`\_tK tek wKQzUvKv Rvgtq w#tqtQ tmRyZ | Av#i v gtb nq KtqK gvm \_vK#Z nte Zvi mv#\_ | fvj B nte, Gevi wMtq  
hw` evevi tPvtLi Acv#i kbUv Kiv#bv hvq |

A#bK w`b ci AvR w#tK#j tei ntj b gwj K-mv#ne | tmRyZ#K etj tMtj b, Zvi wdi#Z ivZ nte | GKUv wguW  
Av#Q | tmRyZ thb Zvi Rb` A#c¶v bv Kti tL#q Nvgtq ct# |

nvm g#L tmRyZ ej j , wK Ggb KvR cotj v AvR ?

Av#Q KvR Av#Q | XvKv t`\_tK .. | \_vK Zv i`tb tZvgvi `i Kvi tbB | tmj t#vb KvtQ tiL, t#wk ivZ ntj Awg  
tdv#b Rvb#ev |

gwj K-mv#ne P#j th#ZB mg#i#ki GKUv eB w#tq em#j v tmRyZ | mg#i#ki eB Zvi fvj j v#M | Zvi eB#Z  
mv#t`i K\_v tj Lv ZvtK t#k | gtb nq tj vKuv Kwgdw#b Kti b | ¶avZ#Avi w#Rv#ZZ gv#t#i K\_v t#k tj #Lb wZwb |  
eB#Z gb w`tZB t#tR DV#j v Kwj s tej | eB eU Kti fvetj v tmRyZ | gwj K-mv#ne wK wdti G#j vb ? Avm#Zi cv#i ,  
th VvUv ct#tQ AvR | Zvntj tZv Avi GK w#c` | Akw#Š`i`i` ntq hvte GLwb |

kixi Mig Kivi Rb` et#te g` wMj tZ | mv#\_ tmRyZ#Kl tL#Z ej te | AvR t#t#Qj A#bK¶Y cot# | Zv  
tevanq Avi nte bv | j j v#U wei w#<sup>3</sup> i fvR cotj v tmRyZi |

wKŠ` i Rv L#j B w#tqi tKvb tkl i Bj bv Zvi | KL#bv Kí bv ev`t#e f#t#b GB tj vKuv Avm#te GLv#b |  
L#B AevK ntq A#Z w`i ntq `w#tq i Bj tmRyZ | thb Zvi cv tKD t#ti K t#ti ti #L#Q t#v#i i mv#\_ |

tmRyZi g#bi Ae`v e#tZ ewk i Bj bv Awj i | ej j , tKgb PgtK w`j vg ej # tZv ? wFZ#i X#K#Z t`teb bv,  
GLvb t`\_tKB w#vq nte ? Avcbvi Am#eta \_vK#j P#j hvB |

bv bv, wKtmi Am#eta | Avmp# | g#b-g#b fvetj v, tj vKuv \_vK#j wK Kv#B bv t#ta th#Zv GLb |

wFZ#i wMtq e#mB Awj ej j , g#b nt`Q Avcbv#K A`w`#Z t#j j vg ?

Av#b G#j b wK Kti ?

wK Av#Q, i nm`Uv t#t#½ Avcbv#K mnR Kti w`t`Q | t#m`b mU`vq hLb Av#b wdti G#j b, ZLb Avm#l  
wdi#Qj vg | Avgvi t#v#Uj Uv mv#t#b | Avcbv#K X#K#Z t`#L#Q Avm# | K#v`b a#i hLb Avcbvi tKvb t`Lv w#j wQj bv,

ZLb GKwU wi · wbtq wbj vg | mvm Kti GLvbKvi `vtoqvbtK KvQ Avcbvi eYw w tZB etj w t j v Avcbw  
 GLvfb \_vtKb | ZvB Pti Gj vg |  
 nvtj v tmRyZ | Avgvi m<sup>u</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Qzbv tRtb GZUv Kiv wK wK ntj v | Avgvi I tZv mgm<sup>v</sup> \_vKtZ cvi tZv |  
 GZ me fwe w | Zvi ci Gw tK I w tK Zwk<sup>tq</sup> Awj ejj , GKwU K\_v Lp RvtZ B<sup>u</sup>Q Ki tQ |  
 wK ?  
 Avcbw Kvi mvt\_ GtmtQ GLvfb | Kv<sup>t</sup>v tKvb miv kã tbB | mevB ewnti Pti MtQ eyS?  
 gn<sup>t</sup>ZB thb gwj b ntj v tmRyZi gt\_ | cYp<sup>u</sup> ^thb gn<sup>t</sup>ZB tXtK tMtj v Nb tgtNi Avotj |  
 AvcbvtK wect<sup>u</sup> tdj vi tKvb B<sup>u</sup>Q Avgvi tbB | wK AvtQ ej tZ nte bv |  
 tPvL Ztj Awj i w tK ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | tKvb K\_v tMvcb Kiv wK nte bv | gvbt tK VwK<sup>tq</sup> m\_ cvl qv hvq bv |  
 Zvi tP<sup>tq</sup> mZ<sup>w</sup>U Rvtj wbtRi B<sup>u</sup>Q tZB Pti hvte | tmUvB eis fvj nte |  
 gwj b gtL tmRyZ ejj , Avgvi cwi Pq Rvtj nqtZv GLwb Nbv Kti Pti hvteb Avcbw |  
 Avcbvi Abgvb fj I tZv ntZ cvti |  
 fj tnvK tm Awig PvB bv | GKRB i f<sup>cvc</sup>Rw<sup>ebx</sup> mvt\_ , mgvtRi mf<sup>u</sup> gvbt I i eUzi \_vKtZ cvti bv | hv cvti  
 Zv ntj v, UvKv w t<sup>q</sup> teta ivLv | thgwb Kti GLb teta ti tL<sup>t</sup>Qb gwj K<sup>u</sup> mvtne |  
 we<sup>u</sup> c<sup>nx</sup>b mij nvm nvtj v Awj |  
 ZvtZi thb ` » ntj v tmRyZ | ejj , GKRB tek<sup>u</sup>vtK t<sup>u</sup> tL nvt<sup>eb</sup> GUvB ^v<sup>fwe</sup>K wQj | Avcbw GLb Avmp |  
 Aek<sup>u</sup>B hvte | f<sup>u</sup> t j vK Gtm cotj nqtZv wect<sup>u</sup> cvotZ nte AvcbvtK | wKš<sup>u</sup> Avcbw AvgvtK hv fvetj b Zvi  
 Rb<sup>u</sup> Kó n<sup>u</sup>Q Avgvi |  
 A<sup>u</sup>z<sup>u</sup> w<sup>u</sup> tZ ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | eSj vg bv ?  
 mij nvm ntm Awj ejj , Avcbw i<sup>u</sup> f<sup>cvc</sup>Rw<sup>ebx</sup>, bv wK i<sup>u</sup> x<sup>u</sup>Rw<sup>ebx</sup> Zv wbtq tKvb gv<sup>v</sup> e<sup>u</sup> \_v tbB Avgvi | Avcbvi  
 Rxe<sup>tb</sup> wKQB Rwb bv Awig | nqtZv GK w b Rvbv nte me, nqtZv nte bv | Avi mevi RxeB thb mij ti Lvq Pj te Zv  
 fvev tevKw<sup>g</sup> | Avcbvi Abgvb wK | th KvR Kti R<sup>w</sup>ev<sup>u</sup> wbe<sup>u</sup> Ki tQb Avcbw, me mgvtRB Zv AM<sup>u</sup>bt<sup>u</sup>hM<sup>u</sup> | wKš<sup>u</sup>  
 Avgvi fvebv wfb<sup>u</sup> Zvi ci GKUz<sup>u</sup> t<sup>g</sup> ejj , aj , Avmj K\_vUvB f<sup>u</sup> t j h<sup>w</sup>Q |  
 wK K\_v ?  
 Avgvi gv Avm<sup>teb</sup> | AvcbvtK cwi Pq Kwi t<sup>q</sup> t<sup>u</sup> tev, Avcbw hvte bv tZv ?  
 wbe<sup>u</sup>K Awj i w tK Zwk<sup>tq</sup> AvtQ tmRyZ | Avm<sup>tj</sup> t j vKUv wK ? AvwZgvbe, bv wK RMr-Gi me<sup>t</sup>Ptq Lvi<sup>vc</sup> | Lvi<sup>vc</sup>  
 ntqI Zvi wK q<sup>u</sup>z Ki te Awj | Avi wK q<sup>u</sup>z ntZ cvti GKwU t<sup>g</sup>ti | ewK i<sup>u</sup> aygZi | ZvtK t<sup>g</sup>ti Awj i wK j v<sup>f</sup> nte |  
 wKQzthb fvetZ cvi tQ bv tmRyZ | bv, t j vKwU m<sup>u</sup>ut<sup>u</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Rv<sup>u</sup> ` i Kvi | wKš<sup>u</sup> Ggb A<sup>u</sup>z<sup>u</sup> t j vK Rtb<sup>u</sup> t<sup>u</sup> tLwb tmRyZ |  
 wK ntj v, Pz tKb ?  
 Gi c<sup>ti</sup> I ?  
 Gevi Kú Kw<sup>b</sup> Ki t j v Awj | Avcbw i<sup>u</sup> ayw<sup>t</sup>RtK tQvU Kti t<sup>u</sup> L<sup>t</sup>Qb tmRyZ |  
 GKUzmnR ntj v tmRyZ | ejj , wK etj cwi Pq Kwi t<sup>q</sup> t<sup>u</sup> teb gv<sup>t</sup>qi mvt\_ ?  
 ZLb t<sup>u</sup> L<sup>t</sup>eb | Zvi ci ejj , GKwU K\_v |  
 wK ?  
 GKwU wRw<sup>om</sup> PvB<sup>te</sup>v t<sup>u</sup> teb ?  
 Av<sup>u</sup>h<sup>u</sup> Awig Avevi wK t<sup>u</sup> tev AvcbvtK ?  
 Avcbvi tmj bv<sup>u</sup>Uv | bv ntj t<sup>u</sup>hM<sup>u</sup>thM Ki tZ eo Kó nq | Kó<sup>u</sup> b hv Kó w t j b | PvPvi Pvtq t<sup>u</sup> vK<sup>tb</sup> hvB,  
 Avcbvi t<sup>u</sup> Lv tbB, mvMi cvti `w<sup>u</sup>otq \_wK, t<sup>u</sup>hL<sup>t</sup>bl tbB |  
 tmi Kg K\_v wK wQj ?  
 me K\_v eyS<sup>u</sup> \_vKtZ nq ?  
 Rv<sup>u</sup>bbv |  
 KB bv<sup>u</sup>Uv w<sup>u</sup> b |

A<sup>m</sup>z tntm Aw<sup>i</sup> KtU wbtRi tmj tdtvbi      bva<sup>i</sup> Uv ej tj v tmRyZ | Awj tK wbtq GLb wZb Rtb  
KvtQ iBj Zvi tmj bva<sup>i</sup> | Awj Ptj tMtjv | `iRvq ZvKtq iBj tmRyZ | thb GKwU Si Gtm Dj U-cvj U Kti w`tZ  
PvBtQ me | wKŠ<sup>i</sup> bv! `vfw<sup>e</sup>K tKvb Rxeb Zvi Rb<sup>i</sup> bq | `c<sup>e</sup>l<sup>i</sup> Lvl cvc | AvtetM Rwtq tKD fj Kitz cvi, tm tKb  
fj Kite? Lp Kiv t<sup>i</sup> K woi Zv t<sup>i</sup> tLq tm | fj Kiv Pj te bv | tqtStZB etm cotj v tmRyZ | Zvi ci ka Kti  
tKt<sup>i</sup> DVtj v tmRyZ |

[7]

AvR KOr b atiB AmfL weQvbwq cto AvtQ gvaex | ZvB Lt<sup>i</sup> i emvtZ cvi tQ bv Nti | nvtZ th KOuv Rgv UvKv  
wQj Zvl tkl ntqtQ Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Avi JIa-cfE | nvB cvl qvti i JIa w`tqtQb Wv<sup>3</sup>vi | Avtiv etj tQb, cfiv-cyi my<sup>i</sup> ntq  
DVtZ GLt<sup>i</sup> v w`b ctbtiv mgq j vMte |

`p, wWg, Avtcj, Kj v Avtiv me fvj -fvj Lvevi tLtz etj tQb cOZw`b | wKŠ<sup>i</sup> wKQB Lvl qvi cEwE nq bv  
gvaexi | Mv wj t<sup>i</sup> wFzi t<sup>i</sup> K tvtj tewi t<sup>i</sup> Avtm me | JIt<sup>i</sup> i tZtR thb wbtmvi Kti w`tq hvq Zvi kixi UvK |  
gtL wKQB thb fvj j vM bv | ewg-ewg Avtm | cOtg LpB fq tctqWj gvaex | tctU Avevi ev<sup>i</sup> Pv tet<sup>a</sup> tMj bv  
wK | ntZI cvi | KOv b AvtM GK UvK WvBfvi etmWj Zvi Nti | mviv ivZ t<sup>i</sup> KtQ | wbi v<sup>c</sup> wKQze<sup>i</sup> venvi bv Kti B  
Kvg tm<sup>i</sup> tQ mviv ivZ ati |

GB tj vK<sup>i</sup> tj v GZ Lvivc | Kv<sup>i</sup> v K<sup>v</sup> i bte bv | eis Mvj vMvj Kti `wbqv gv<sup>v</sup> Kti t<sup>i</sup> te | gvi -ai l<sup>i</sup> i<sup>i</sup> Kti  
t<sup>i</sup> q | ftq K<sup>v</sup> ej v hvq bv l<sup>i</sup> i mv<sup>t</sup> |

GZw<sup>i</sup> b LpB ftq-ftq wQj gvaex | wKŠ<sup>i</sup> AvR `w<sup>i</sup> b ati tmB fqUv Ptj tMtQ Zvi | FZi<sup>i</sup> i<sup>i</sup> ntqtQ | AmfLi  
tPtq GB fvebvUvB thb eo Kw<sup>i</sup> j Kti ti tLwQj ZvK |

tctU GKevi ev<sup>i</sup> Pv Gtj weo<sup>3</sup>vi tKvb tkl v<sup>t</sup> K bv | cj<sup>i</sup> t<sup>i</sup> i tZv wKQz bv | hZ Ryj v tqtq<sup>i</sup> | tmUvK l qm  
KivZ GLv<sup>t</sup> b hvl - l Lv<sup>t</sup> b hvl, KZ tj v<sup>t</sup> Ki cvtq ativ | Zvi Dci UvKvi tmivi<sup>i</sup> Avi kixti i KótZv AvtQB |

AvR wKQv fvj j vM<sup>t</sup>Q gvaexi | wKŠ<sup>i</sup> GKt<sup>i</sup> v gv<sup>v</sup> th f<sup>i</sup> te Nj tQ, ZvtZ gtb nq Avtiv AŠZ mBvLv<sup>t</sup> bK bvMi  
emvtZ cvi te bv Nti | wKŠ<sup>i</sup> nvtZ GKwU UvKv-Kwi l tbB | Kvi KvtQ hvte ZvB fvtQ tm | Lwb<sup>3</sup>Y AvtM cwi Gtm gv<sup>v</sup> vq  
Rj tXtj w`tq tMtQ |

cwi i Rb<sup>i</sup> Lp Kó nq GLvbKvi mevi | GB GKwU gv<sup>i</sup> tqtq fvj f<sup>i</sup> te euPtZ tPtqWj | ZvtK evPtZ w`j bv  
Lv<sup>j</sup> v | Zte eo ai tYi cwi eZb NtU<sup>t</sup>Q cwi -i gta<sup>i</sup> | GLb Nti etmB cto | GK<sup>i</sup> g fq cvq bv Lv<sup>j</sup> v<sup>t</sup> K | Dt<sup>e</sup> v PUvs-PUvs  
K<sup>v</sup> i wbtq t<sup>i</sup> q | etj, Gnb Avi fq wK ? ejo gvm<sup>t</sup> i t<sup>i</sup> BLv j gybv |

Lvj v thb Dt<sup>e</sup> v fq cvq cwi -i K<sup>v</sup> i t<sup>i</sup> b | gtL etj bv, wKŠ<sup>i</sup> tevSv hvq | gv<sup>t</sup> S-gv<sup>t</sup> S `vmx-ev<sup>i</sup> xt<sup>i</sup> i KvtQ etj,  
cwi gvm<sup>i</sup> tZR t<sup>i</sup> w<sup>n</sup> gúqvi tZv<sup>t</sup> b tekx | GKUK gvBqv wK KZv ti ever!

mevB etj, cwi B<sup>i</sup> wZ fv<sup>2</sup> tZ cvi te Lv<sup>j</sup> vi | eU Ryj vBtQ mevBti |  
Nti i `i Rv w<sup>i</sup> wRtq ti tL tei ntj v gvaex | GLt<sup>i</sup> v cv tdj tZ cvi tQ bv wK g<sup>t</sup> Zv | tKvb i Ktg tntU Lv<sup>j</sup> vi Ni  
Aewa Gtj v tm |

evi v<sup>e</sup> vq etm w<sup>c</sup> Uzg<sup>v</sup> w<sup>b</sup> Avi bRy<sup>i</sup> vj v<sup>t</sup> j i mv<sup>t</sup> K<sup>v</sup> ej tQ Lv<sup>j</sup> v | AvRKvj cOqB GLv<sup>t</sup> b vK<sup>t</sup>Q bRy<sup>i</sup> vj v<sup>j</sup> |  
Lv<sup>j</sup> vi mv<sup>t</sup> bZb Kti fve R<sup>t</sup> g<sup>t</sup>Q Zvi |

gvaextK t<sup>i</sup> tLB Lv<sup>j</sup> v ej j, bRy<sup>t</sup> Zviv Gnb hv | cti KZv nBtev tZvtMv j tM |  
l iv Ptj th<sup>t</sup> ZB Nti XK<sup>t</sup> j v gvaex | Zvi ci `wotq t<sup>i</sup> tKB ej j, gvmx GKUv KZv KBZvg |  
K, wK Kwe | tPniv hv KBiv ivL<sup>t</sup>Qv, gtb tZv nq ev<sup>t</sup> v gv<sup>t</sup> mi i<sup>i</sup> Mx | Ggtb vK<sup>t</sup> j Lt<sup>i</sup> i AvBtev tZvi Nti?  
wK Ki<sup>i</sup> g gvmx | Awg wK Avi B<sup>i</sup> Qv KBiv KiwQ | AmfL gBiv hvBZwQ |

GB eqtm Avevi Amj wk ti gvmx| Avgvti t` LtQvQ tZvtMv j vnvb ti vMv nBqv cBiv \_vKtZ| AvgvtMv tZv GB kixi WvB Pvj vb| GBWw hw` wK bv \_vtn Zq wRMvtev tKWw AvgvtMv| ZB K ?

wK Ki gygvmx|

wK Avi Kwie| Fvj KBiv LvBtZ nBtev| Amj hw` GZ w` b \_vK Zq Pj tev tKgtb| Zvi ci `i` j vMvfbv KtU ej j , wK tPniv , wK nBqv tMtQ tZv| wK Kwe K ?

Kqov Uvrv `vl gvm|

thb AvKvk t\_tK cotj v gvmx| Uvrv! bv evcyAvgvi KvQ Uvrv bvB| Zvi ci gL SrgUv tgti ej j , KZw` b nBj `Bwv UvrvI tivRMvi nq bvB tZvti w` qv| Avevi AvBQm UvrvI j vBMv!

eK tft1/2 Kvbw AvmtZ PvBtQ gvaexi | Ab` tKD ntj SwStq Dtv nqtZv ej tZv, tZvgvi KvQ wfti Rb` Avwm vb| mviv eQi th AvgvtK w` tq GZ UvKv tivRMvi ntj v, Avi GB `w` b tivRMvi tbB ZvtZ GZ K\_v| wKŠ`wKQB ej j bv gvaex| i ayfvetj v A` owj wc wj tLb fMvevb| I bvi mv\_ SMov Kti wK nte|

gv\_v wPzKti Lvj vi Ni t\_tK tbtg guqvi Nti Gtj v gvaex| tMvmj tmti tKej Nti Gtm gv\_vq mWU tZj w` t`Q guqv| gvaextK t` tL tZtj i wkwktZ wmw j vMtq ti tL ej j , wK ti gvaex-w` tZvgvi gL I gb t` Lv`Q K`vb ?

tKvb K\_v ej tZ cvotj vbv gvaex| weQvbq etm Si-Si Kti tKt` tdtj b `\*Z `i Rv wfwRtq w` j guqv| cvtQ Lvj v bv t` tL tdtj , Zvntj Avevi K\_v DVte|

Zvi ci Mfxi gvqv wbtRi eKti mv\_ gvaexi gv\_vUv Rwtq wbtq gvqv ej j , wK nBtQ w` w` ?

K\_v ej tZ cvi tQ bv gvaex| wKti -wKti DVtQ evi -evi | wKQzbv tRtbB KZ i Kg kvšbv w` tZ j vMtj v guqv| tm Rvtb, LpB big gti tgtq gvaex| wKŠ` AvR thb tKvb cteva gvbQ bv gvaexi gb|

Gevi gvaextK Rwtq ati Kw tZ j vMtj v guqv| Gfvte Kó mspwGZ ntq `xN`Y `Rtbi Ak0 wemRbi ci kvš-ntj v gvaex| evi -evi i ayfvetZ j vMtj v, tKb tetP AvtQ Zvi v| Gfvte wK tetP \_vKv hvq, bv tKvb A\_ AvtQ ?

guqv ej j , wK nBtQ w` w` ?

wKQzbv ti guqv|

Zug Avgvti I KBev bv w` w` ?

KBqv wK nBtev| Zvi ci AvPtj i LtU tPvL gLQ ej tZ j vMtj v, KWw Uvrv PvBtP tMwJ vg gwmi KvQ| KZ K\_v ubvBqv w` j |

Gevi eStZ cvi tj v guqv| Lvj v mt`utK`wKQB ARvbv tbB Zvi | tKvb tgtq hw` `w` b Nti bvMi evmtZ bv cvti , Zvntj tm Zvi kI` ntq hvq| Dtv wbtRi tZvi 1/2 t\_tK cuPK0 UvKv tei Kti gv\_exi nvTZ w` tq guqv ej j , GBov wqv Kvg Pvj vl w` w` , j vMtj Avevi PBtqv| H gvmxi KvQ tMQ K`vb|

UvKv gv Kti ati gnqvi Ni t\_tK tewi tq tmvRv wbtRi Nti Ptj Gtj v gvaex| fMevb, th tj vKUi Rb` tm GLvtb GtmQ Zvi wePvi Zug Kti v|

Nti Gtm Avevi Kw tZ emtj v gvaex| thb KvbwQvov Avi wKQB Kive tbB| `tPvtL Rtj vtmZ tftm AvmtZ j vMtj v Kte Kvi tmB `Z| KZUv Fvj evmtj mvgvR, msmvi , ag`chS-Z`vM Kti gvbl | gvaex Zvi meB Kti wQj tmB tQtj wU i Rb`|

ivtZi AUkvti tei ntqwQj Ni t\_tK| wK Fvj B bv Kti wQj tmw` b| Fvj evmv wK Fvj ? hw` Fvj B bv nte, Zte wK Kti w` tbi ci w` b Zvi ifc thšeb j tU wbtq, ZvtK Qto tdtj Ptj thtZ cvi tj v tm|

KZ wv` ytgvti vB tZv gvnj gvbtQtj t` i Ni KitiQ| Fvj evmvi KvitY ag`Z`vM Kti gngvb ntZ tPtqwQj tm| Zvi cti I Fvj evmi gvbl wK wbtq GKw msmvi MvotZ cvti w` tm?

gvbl GZ wôa` nq tKb? tmB w` b \_tj vi K\_v GLtbn `úo tftm Avtm| tgvkvi tdi mv\_ cuP eQi ati m`uK` wQj Zvi | I i mv\_ wgtZv etj , gv-even, eod` vi KvQ KZ gvi tLqtQ Zvi tKvb wntme tbB|

Zey tgvkvi dtK tQto hvq w` gvaex| th w` b ivtZ tgvkvi tdi nvZ ati Ni Ovotj v gvaex, tmw` b gvvti Mnrv eveli wv` K t\_tK UvKv wbtq tewi tq wQj | ZLb KtZv Fvj -Fvj K\_v ej tZv tgvkvi d| tm tj vK th Ggb nte, tK RvtZv|



tm K\_v gtb cotj GLtbr Mv wkDti Dtv Zvi | eev gvtqi gtb Kó t` evi cvtcB tevanq Zvi GB bi K evm |

metq Kivi K\_v etj wZb-Pvi gvm evmv fiov Kti tgvkvi d ivLtj v gvaextK | `vqx-`xi gZvB GZw` b t`tkfQ Zviv | Zvi ci GK w` b, mKvtj tei ntj v evRvti hvevi K\_v etj | Avi wdi t j v bv tgvmmi d | GKw` b, `Qw` b, wZb w` b Kti GK mBv, `ymBv hLb cvi ntj v ZLb AMZ`vB iv`q bvgfZ ntj v gvaexi | tgvkvi d ZvtK dmk w` tqtQ | wKŠ' evP`Zv nte Zvi | e`vM nwiZtq t` Ltj v, eevi ewo t`tk wbtq Avmv UvKv Mnbv wKQB tbB | ZLb Avti v wbowDZ ntj v gvaex |

Zvi ci KZ K\_v, KZ Kó tm me Avi gtb Kitz Pvg bv gvaex | Zvi I A`bK cto hLb i`aytetP `vKvi Rb` gwi qv ntq DVtj v gvaex ZLb `vj vtj i Lati cto GLvtb VuB ntj v Zvi | tetP `vKvi Rb` wbowDŠ-Rxeb!

Nti etm Lp Kti Kv` t j v gvaex | GKwU f`j i ayGB cvw\_@ RxebB bq, ci cvti i Acw\_@ RxebUvI bi`K P`j tMfQ Zvi | bi K Av\_b t`tk thb tKvb fvtEB gy<sup>3</sup> tbB Zvi | Kvbwthb wKQfZB tiva Kitz cvi tQ bv tm |

cvw\_@ GB Rxeftbi c`Z ct` thb Rwo`q AvfQ Acw\_@ me tLj v | AwbP ó GB tLj vi c`Z fvtR gvb | tK Ggb fvtE tgvnZ Kti ti`L`Aj t`i tKvb kw<sup>3</sup> Zv t`tk tKvb fvtEB gy<sup>3</sup> tbB gvb | i | GB tgvnM` Zv t`tk th gvbex gvbex tewi t q Avm`Z cvti tmB cvte gy<sup>3</sup> i wPi mva; LpR cvq mi j Rxeftbi c\_ |

bRy`vj vj etm AvfQ tbkv wewui t`vKvtbi cij vZb tewA`Z | AvR nvtUi w` b | Lt`i ti tQ`q tMfQ GB wbow x cij +

mi" iv`vi cvtk Lt`i msM`n `wotqfQ me eqmx i`tcvcRwex | tm thfvtE cvi tQ e`-ntq DtvfQ Lt`i ti i gb t f v j vt j | tKD t`ni thŠeb evtmi c`ZwU `vb c`k K k Ki tQ Aewj j vq, tKD Avevi tPv`L-gfL Kwgbx-t`ex | Kvti v Avevi cvtqvRb nt`Q bv wKQB | Zvt` i i f c t` tLB Zvt` i `pvti ugix tL`q cotQ h`K tQ`j iv | t`Sp tj vK\_ t j v hv`"Q t`Spv c`ZZvt` i Nti | hv` i UvKv GKUztemk Zvi tetQ-tetQ hv`"Q cQ>` gZv tqtq` i Nti |

LwbK`Y etm `vKvi ci thb tNvi -tj tM Gtj v bRy`vj vtj i | etm `vKfZB thb fvj j vMfQ | tbkvUv thb Pto`Q Lp | kxtZi tej v Zeyl we>` ywe>` yNvg RgtQ ki`ti | LvLwutiv` Zvuk`q i Bj bRy | GB ti vt` i gta` MvRvq Uvb bv t`qvB fvj wQj | Kov ti vt` `Uvb w` t j tbkv Pto etm Zvj tZ |

GKUzK\_v ej v ` i Kvi guqvi mv`\_ | AK`sr bRy`vj vtj i gtb ntj v, AvRKvj guqv GZ fvj e`envi Ki tQ tKb Zvi mv`\_ | I i gtb tKvb Pwj wK tbB tZv |

gy`ZB Avevi Dwo`q w` j Kz fvebv | wK fvetQ tm | gtb nq guqvi gwZ Nti tQ | tmw` b ej wQj , AvgvtK GLvb t`tk tei Kti wbtq P`j v bRyfvB | GLvtb Avgvi Avi fvj j vM bv |

`ktã GKwU `xNRjm tewi t q Gtj v bRj wfZi t`tk | gvqv eo gvqv | guqvi Rb` XvKvqI th`Z cvi tQ bv tm | guqv`K hw` tei Kiv`Z cvi tZv, Zvntj metq Kti msmvi i`i" Kitzv bRy | GB Rxeb Avi fvj j vM bv Zvi |

Nti i teŠ-tZv wKQB w` tZ cvi t j v bv Zvti | GKwU tQ`j -tqtq wKQB n%v bv, metqi GZ\_ t j v eQi tewi t q tM`j v | t j vtK ZvtK AvUKov etj tLcv`Z Qvto bv |

axti-axti tntU guqvi Nti Gtj v bRy`vj vj | GLwb K\_v ej vj D`Eg mgq | GKUzcti Avevi Lt`i i Avm`Z i`i" Ki te guqvi Nti | Avi eo mv`ne Gtj tZv K\_vB tbB | I i Nti i Avtk-cv`k th`Z cvti bv tKD |

guqv ZLb etm-evtm wK thb fvevQj Avcb gtb | bRy`vj vj tK t` tLB Dtv emj | Zvi ci ej j , tZvgvi nBtQ wK bRyfvB | GB evi t`wn AvgvtMv QvotZB Pvl bv | tZvgvi tKvb Kvg-KvBR bvB | msmvi Pj tev tKgtb ?

tZvti QvBiv hvB`Z Bt`Q Kti bv |  
AZ `i ` , Zq Avgvti evBti j Bqv hvl |  
ZvB hvgy | ZB hwe tZv ?  
hvgy tZvgvi j vM`B hvgy |  
GKUzmgq j vM`tev | Zvi ci tZvti j Bqv hvgy |  
gb t f v j v`bv nwm tntm guqv ej j , tZvgvi bv Nti teŠ AvfQ | Avevi Avgvti j Bqv Uvbw-Uwb Kti v K`vb ?

Lp t¶t c wMtq bRyej j , H gvMxi KtZv KBQ bv Avgvi mvgtb| GZ eQi nBqv tMtj v GKUv Qvl qv-gvBqv w` tZ cvi t j v bv| Awg wK gi` Kg| gvMxti fvZ t` B GBWvB tZv I i KZ fvw1 |

nv-nv Kti tn¶m DVtj v gûqv| wKŠ` AŠt thb Rtj ht`Q we¶i i Ryj vq| KÈvi ev`Pv, tZvi nBtev Qvl qvj - gvBqv! Avj wAvtQ bv| tZvi Kcvtj Avtjv th KZ Lvivc AvtQ, tUi cvBwe|

nmw \_wgtq gûqv ej j , Zwg Anb hv l t` w n bRyfvB| Awg Anb Ngvgj| Avevi tZv nvi v ivBtZ GKUzNgvBtZ cvi`g bv|

t¶m b w` b eo eve¶K etj tQ gûqv| eo evej K\_vtZB bRy` vj vtj i mv¶\_ fvj e`envi Ki tQ gûqv| GLvb cwj k w` t q a¶i tdj tZ cvi bRy` vj vtj tK| wKŠ` aiv hvte bv| hw` bZb tKvb tqtq wew¶i mgq aiv hvq, Zvntj tKBQv dvmte fvj | wBN¶Z tRj ntq hvte|

t¶m B t c ¶vtZB me f¶j bRj mv¶\_ fvj e`envi Kti hv¶`Q gûqv| c¶tqvRb ntj t` n t` te ZvtK| gûqvi GB tPov mdj ntZ P¶j tQ| GLb gûqv¶K Qvov wKQB tev¶S bv bRy` vj vtj |

mÜ`vi ci-ciB GB cwj tZ th Ni wU tewk mvR-mv¾vq Rtg D¶V, tmwU nt`Q cwi i Ni | GK ex¶vtK` w m ti tL tQ tm| Zvi me KvR Kti w` t q hvq ex¶v|

tZgb tKvb Lt¶i i Nti tZvtj bv cwi | Zvi me evav Lt¶i i | kn¶i i eo-eo UvKvAj v Av¶m Zvi Kv¶Q| Gt` i gta` GKRtbi AwKvi Zvi Dci met¶tq tewk| tm ntj v Rwb| mBv¶n wZb w` b tKvb-tKvb mBv¶n `¶w` b Kti Av¶m tm|

t¶w` b Rwb Av¶m GLvtb tmw` b Ab` tKvb bvMi etm bv cwi i Nti | Rwb GLvbKvi met¶tq eo e`emvxi tQ t j | wbt¶Ri e`emv Kti | ¶lgZv AvtQ| ZvtK fi Kti B Lvj vi mv¶\_ U° ti j v¶M cwi |

Lvj vl fvq Kti Rwb tK| cwi Rb` `yPvi gvR¶ Kiv Rwb ev nvtZ KvR| Lvj vl f¶q-f¶q \_vtK tewk UvKv` we Kti bv cwi Kv¶Q| cv¶Q Rwb tPvtLi KuUv ntZ bv nq| Avi cwi l m¶hvMUv wK g¶Zv wbtq tbq| mevi m¶¶LB etj , Awg Kó KBiv MZi LvWvqv UvKv KvgvB, l bvti w` gyK`vb| Dw b Btev l bvi Ni fvov| tewk KZv KBtj ¶nBWv l w` gbv| t` w n Dw wK Kti |

Pc Kti \_vtK Lvj v| iv¶M-wRt` Zvi wcvE R¶j hvq| wKŠ` wKQB Kivi \_vtK bv| GB c¶wK Qwi thb Zvi Mvj vi KvUv ntq AvtQ GLb| tKvb gv`vb l j otZ Pvq bv cwi mv¶\_ | Rwb tK nvtv-nvtv fq cvq mevB|

AvR mÜ`vq Avmte Rwb| we¶Kj t` tK e`-cwi | mÜ`vi Av¶M-Av¶MB me KvR tk l Kti wbt¶Ri Nti P¶j tMtQ ex¶v| GK mgq bwK GB cwj i-met¶tq ifcmx tqtq wQj tm| UvKv tivRMvi ntqtQ` yvtZ| wKŠ` ivL tZ cvi w b| ewwKUv P¶l tL tqtQ Lvj v|

mÜ`vi ci-ciB wbt¶RtK mvRvtZ etmi cwi | eid R¶j mv`v aeati Kvco wfwRtq g¶L ivL t j v wKQ¶Y| Zvi ci weRj x ewZi cvLv tQto c¶mvab ev· wbtq t¶tStZ cv wewQ t q emt j v cwi | i i" ntj v Zvi mvR-tMvR|

mvi v g¶L mv`v t d Bm cvBWvti i mv¶\_ nvj Kv tMvj wmc tgKAv c j vMvtj v `¶ Mvtj , Kv¶j v j vBvi -G tVuU G¶K j vMvtj v j vj v wj cwóK, AvwK h¶Mtj KvRj tUt b Kiv ntj v Avtjv Mfxi w` Nj Kv¶j v| Kcvtj Kv¶j v wUc, Mvtqi NvMwvU i mv¶\_ wgvj t q| N¶j Rovt b v cv¶q AvKv ntj v Avj Zv, w` Nj Kò tKtk w¶i "Yx Kti tdj ivL t j v wct¶Vi Dci | Zvi ci AvB¶mBW Avi gvmKvov w` t q fvj Kti G¶K w b j tPvL` wU|

tPvtLi gvqvB tZv eo gvqv| Aek` Rwb fvj ev¶m cwi Pj | ZvB Rwb Avmvi w` t b KLt b v tebpv ev Keix Kiv \_vtKb cwi i P¶j | c¶g Nti X¶KB cwi i Pj a¶i g¶ tPvtL ZmwKtq \_vKte Rwb|

Mvtq m¶wU j wMtq w b j cwi | AvR-Kvj wewf b ei Ktgi cvi wdDg tei ntqtQ| tKvbwU tQ t j t` i , tKvbwU tqtq t` i , tKvbwU MÜ wgvj tbi , tKvbwU t c¶gi | wKŠ` wei¶ni Rb` wK AvtQ ? MÜ wbtj B Kv b v cvte | Av¶h¶ me gvbt¶ i c¶wE |

cwi i GB me mvR-tMv¶Ri wRwbm me we¶` kx| Rwb Gt b w` tqtQ| etj tQ, m`-wKQze`envi Ki te bv| Zvntj g¶Li w` b bó ntq hvte|

Ribi K\_v i t̄b nvtm cwi | Avi gtb-gtb fvtē, Nti teš ti t̄L evRvi t̄gt̄q w̄bt̄q l bvt̄ i hZ tmvnm |  
l t̄ i Pvn`vi Rb`B t̄Zv t̄gt̄qiv evRvti w̄w̄u nq | me nvi w̄gi ev`Pv | nq̄t̄Zv w̄K ḡt̄Zv Lei l iv t̄L bv Nti i teš-Gi |  
Zv̄t̄ i hZ fvj evm̄v evRvti i t̄gt̄q gv̄bt̄l i Dci | fvj evm̄vi m̄Mi Avi w̄K! hZ me b̄o gv̄b |

w̄KŠ`cwi Rvt̄b, Ribi m̄t̄\_ Lvi vc e`venvi Kiv hv̄tē bv Zvi | GLb Ribi Rb` Zvi GZ `vg | bv nt̄j Ktē Ḡtm  
UvKvi Rb` P̄t̄j i ḡw̄v ai t̄Z Lv̄j v | Avevi K\_v ej v t̄t̄Zv Lv̄j vi ḡt̄Li Dci! gv̄`wb j w̄M̄t̄q w̄ t̄Z Ktē |

cwi i ēt̄Ki w̄f̄Zi w̄S̄uḡt̄q \_vKv Kvj -t̄MvLi w̄U thb eo DM̄nt̄j v gn̄t̄ZB | H Lv̄j vi Rb`B GB Rxēt̄b Av̄m̄t̄Z  
nt̄j v Zvi | Lv̄j v̄t̄K bv t̄ t̄L Qv̄tē bv cwi |

t̄m̄`b m̄Ü`vq Ḡt̄j v bv Rwb | ivZ hLb `kUv cvi nt̄j v ZLb Ḡt̄j v tm | m̄Ü`v t̄\_ t̄K t̄m̄t̄R- , t̄R c̄Z̄̄v Kti -Kti  
Av̄f̄gv̄t̄b w̄̄̄β nt̄j v cwi | w̄KŠ`Zv̄t̄ i Av̄f̄gv̄t̄bi w̄K t̄Kvb `vg Av̄t̄Q Kv̄t̄iv Kv̄t̄Q | `v̄gx ev t̄c̄ḡK t̄KD Av̄t̄mbv GLv̄t̄b |  
i aȳt̄`tni Uv̄t̄bB Av̄t̄m w̄KQz c̄j`l | Zv̄B Av` i Kti Zvi gv̄b fv̄z̄v̄tē bv t̄KD |

cwi i GZ me Av̄f̄gv̄t̄b cwi cY`ḡjLw̄b t̄Pv̄t̄L cot̄j v bv Ribi | Nti X̄t̄KB cwi t̄K Rwōt̄q at̄i ej j , AvR t̄Zv  
m̄w̄Z`-m̄w̄Z` cwi i ḡt̄Zv j v̄M̄t̄Q t̄Zvgv̄q |

Zvi ci w̄M̄t̄q em̄t̄j v w̄et̄`kx ḡt̄` i tevZj w̄bt̄q | w̄dR t̄\_ t̄K ei t̄di UK̄t̄iv w̄bt̄q Ḡt̄j v cwi | Zvi ci PKP̄t̄K  
cwi `vi `w̄U Kv̄t̄Pi M̄t̄m Lw̄bKUv g` t̄X̄t̄j Zv̄t̄Z ei t̄di UK̄t̄iv t̄d̄t̄j GKUzVvÜv nt̄j M̄t̄m P̄ḡK w̄ j `̄Rb |

Gf̄v̄tē evi `t̄qK Lvl qvi ci me Av̄f̄gv̄b thb t̄Kv\_vq D̄to t̄M̄t̄j v cwi i | GLb Zvi gb Lvi vc t̄bB Zvi |  
Av̄j ej j , bvP t̄`Lv̄tē bv ?

Xj yXj ybq̄t̄b Av̄j i w̄ t̄K Zv̄w̄K̄t̄q cwi ej j , Av̄w̄g t̄Zv bvP fvj Rwb bv |  
t̄m̄`b th t̄`Lv̄t̄j |

GKUzGaUzRwb | Z̄t̄Z w̄K Kv̄t̄iv gb t̄fv̄t̄j ?

Rwb ZvKv̄t̄j v cwi i w̄ t̄K | L̄p̄`i × Kti K\_v ej t̄Q, `vi "Y tkv̄bvt̄"Q l i K̄t̄Ú | Av̄t̄m GLvbKvi mevi ḡt̄ZvB K\_v  
ej t̄Zv cwi | w̄KŠ`Rwb hLb ej j , Z̄ug cov̄t̄j Lv Ki t̄Qv | t̄Zvgvi t̄Zv GKUzfv̄j Kti K\_v ej v D̄w̄Pr | t̄Zvgvi ḡt̄L l -  
i Kg K\_v fv̄j tkv̄bv̄q bv |

t̄m̄`b t̄\_ t̄KB i × K\_v ej t̄Z t̄P̄ov̄ Ki t̄Q cwi | GLb Avi GLvbKvi Ab` mevi ḡt̄Zv K\_v ēt̄j bv cwi | i ×  
ej t̄Z t̄P̄o Ki t̄Q | h̄w̄` KL̄t̄bv GLvb t̄\_ t̄K tei nevi m̄t̄hv̄M nq | ZLb Aet̄P̄t̄q t̄ew̄k Kv̄t̄R j v̄M̄tē Zvi GB K\_v ej v |  
Av̄f̄gv̄bn̄xb K̄t̄Ú cwi ej j , AvR GZ t̄`wi nt̄j v t̄Kb t̄Zvgvi ?

GKUzKvR w̄Qj | Zvi ci GKUz t̄f̄tē ej j , t̄Zvgv̄t̄K GKw̄U bv̄t̄Pi gv̄óvi ti t̄L w̄ | Z̄ug w̄K L̄t̄Z cvi tē t̄Zv ?  
t̄n̄t̄m cwi ej j , cvi t̄ev | Zvi ci ej j , bv bv ēv̄v Zvi `i Kvi t̄bB | t̄j v̄t̄K n̄v̄m̄tē |

t̄K n̄v̄m̄tē ? t̄Pv̄t̄L eo-eo n̄t̄q t̄M̄t̄j v Ribi |  
kv̄š-K̄t̄Ú cwi ej j , ev` `vl t̄Zv | j ̄̄̄x, Gme Ki t̄Z thl bv | Zvi t̄P̄t̄q GKw̄U KvR K̄t̄iv |  
w̄K ?

Av̄gv̄t̄K bv̄t̄Pi K̄t̄qKw̄U w̄m w̄W ti KW`w̄K̄t̄b `vl | Zv t̄` t̄LB Av̄w̄g w̄k̄t̄L w̄bt̄Z cvi t̄ev |  
cvi tē t̄Zv ?

cvi t̄ev | thUKzRwb Zv t̄Zv w̄U w̄f t̄` t̄LB w̄k̄t̄Lw̄Q |

Gevi fvi Zet̄l̄P̄ mḡt̄t̄Ui ḡt̄Zv cvk ew̄j t̄k tn̄j vb w̄ t̄q XK Kti GK w̄mc w̄M̄t̄j ej j , Avcbvi hv B̄t̄`Q gn̄vi v̄bx |  
Av̄gvi PvB Kw̄mK`vj bvP | iv̄M-m̄w̄t̄Zi m̄t̄i bv̄P̄t̄Z n̄tē |

Ribi nvZ t̄\_ t̄K kb` M̄w̄w̄U w̄bt̄q t̄\_ t̄K g` t̄X̄t̄j cwi ej j , n̄tē me ne | t̄Zvgvi Rb` me Ki t̄ev |

nvZ ev̄w̄t̄q cwi -t̄K t̄Ūt̄b w̄bt̄Ri ēt̄K m̄t̄\_ w̄ḡw̄k̄t̄q cwi i Aai P̄z̄t̄b ḡE nt̄j v Rwb | Kv̄q`v Kti w̄bt̄R̄t̄K Qv̄w̄t̄q  
w̄bt̄q cwi ej j , GLbB i i" Ki t̄j bv w̄K | Avi GKUzM̄i Kwi bv |

Zvi ci Av̄t̄iv Lw̄bK̄̄̄Y ētm g` ` cv̄t̄b t̄bkvi t̄Nvi j w̄M̄t̄q w̄bj `̄Rb | Gevi D̄t̄V w̄M̄t̄q n̄j Kv w̄gD̄w̄RK t̄Q̄to  
w̄ j cwi | tmB w̄gD̄w̄t̄Ki Zv̄t̄j Ā½ t̄`vj v̄t̄Z j v̄M̄t̄j tm |

cwi i tmB m̄Ā̄j Z Ā½i w̄ t̄K ḡy` `w̄ōt̄Z Zv̄w̄K̄t̄q i Bj Rwb | Zvi GK ch̄f̄q c̄t̄KU t̄\_ t̄K ḡy-ḡy UvKv Q̄to  
w̄ t̄Z j v̄M̄t̄j v cwi i cv̄t̄q b̄x̄t̄P | bv̄t̄Pi fv̄w̄t̄Z UvKv , t̄j v Z̄t̄j w̄bt̄Ri n̄M̄Z Ki t̄j v cwi |

Ggub ivZ hLb wSg ntj v ZLb thšeb Avti v      tewk DMÖntZ j vMtj v Ribi | i wî wöcñti i w-ãZvq  
cwi tK Kvto tUtb wbj tm | GB mgq thb mg-PivPi nwi tq thtZ \_vK ivxi etK | tbB Ltí ti i Pj vPj | Ptj i ay  
thšeb evtmi gay Zv |

ewiZ wvftq w` tq Gtj v cwi | Rib wbtRi evúevm tUtb wbj cwi tK | Zvi ci Ribi evúZ cp ntZ-ntZ GK  
mgq mg-wkZKvi thb wgyj tq tMtj v Mvp AÜKvti |

[8]

MZivtZ tmj tcvtb Awj i mvt\_ K\_v ntqtQ tmRyZi | Awj i gv GtmtQb | GLvfb `ñw b \_vKteb wZwb | Zvi ci  
wdti hvteb XvKvq | cÖq GK gvm ati GLvfb Gtm cto itqtQ Awj | tQtj tK t` LtZB gvftqi Avmv | wZwb Rvttb hZ  
w` b fvj j vMte ZZw` bB GLvfb \_vKte Awj |

Ab` mevi gtZv nq wv Zvi GB tQtj wU | eveli Av` i cvqwb A\_ev Zvi Dci Awfgvb ev ivtMB tmB tQvU tej v  
t\_tK msmvti i cÖZ tKgb D` vmb Awj |

tmB tQvU tej v t\_tKB KvDtK wKQz bv etj Bt`Q gtZv Nti teovtZv Awj | hLb t\_tK eqm evotZ i i` ggZv  
teMtgi , ZLb Zvi Rb` gvftqi Ktoi K\_v tftB cÖZw` b GKevi Kti K\_v etj gvftqi mvt\_ | KtqK eQi AvtMI  
gvftmi ci gvm wbtLwR ntq \_vKtZv tm | tQtj i fvebvq ZLwb AmtL cotZb ggZv teMg |

AvR Lp mKvtj B Ngy t\_tK RvMtj v tmRyZ | mKvj Kvi me KvR tmti bv-v bv tLtbqB tei nte etj %Zix ntq  
wbj tm | GLtbn Ntgv`Qb gwj K- mvtne |

hLb i`g t\_tK tei nte etj cv evortj v tmRyZ, ZLwb Ngy t\_tK tRtM weQvqvq i`tqB gwj K- mvtne ej tj b,  
tKv\_vq hv`Q ?

wKQlv AcKZv` ntq tmRyZ ej j , GKUztei nw`Q |

tKv\_vq ?

wK ej te eStZ cvi tQ bv tmRyZ | wgt\_` ej te? bv bv, wgt\_` ej v hvte bv | wgt\_` tKvb KvftRi mgvavb ntZ  
cvti bv | Zvi tPtq mwZ`B fvj | Zvi ci hv nvevi nte | wZwb tZv tmRyZi `vq bq th, ZvtK wgt\_` etj ctivKvqvq  
hvft`Q tm | tKvb eUzev ci wPZ Zvi l \_vKtZ cvti |

tmRyZtK wöc t` tL gwj K- mvtne ej tj b, wK ntj v, K\_v ej tQv bv th ?

gütZB mcÖZf ntq tmRyZ ej j , nVr KtiB Avgvi GK eÜi mvt\_ t` Lv ntq tMtj v | Zvi mvt\_ t` Lv KitiZ  
hvtev |

ã-KwÄZ Kti gwj K- mvtne ej tj b, GK mvt\_ `ñRtbi mvt\_ tgvki K\_v wQj bv tZvgvi |

e`-ntq tmRyZ ej j , bv bv, Avcwb hv fvevtQb tm i Kg wKQB bv | tm i ay Avgvi cwi wPZ |

AvRKvj tQtj tQvKivt` i wekym tbB | Zng t` LtZ fvj | tKvb Svftgj vq Avevi bv Riwotq ctov | GLvb t\_tK  
tgtqt` i wft`tk cvPvi chS-Kiv nt`Q | Avti v AtbK i Kg mgm`v ntZ cvti |

big Ktú tmRyZ ej j , Awj tm i Kg bq | I i gv GtmtQb ZvB t` Lv KitiZ hw`Q | Avcwb bv ej tj , hvtev bv |

Awg bv Kitev tKb | tZvgvtK mveavb Kiv Avi wK | Aek` gvbj wPbtZ tZvgvi fj nevi K\_v bq | th Rxefti  
mvt\_ GZUv hK Kti Ptj , Zvi fj nevi K\_v bq | Zvi mvt\_ GKwU K\_v, hvi Rxeft GtZv hK ZvtK wKŠ` Avti v GKUz  
ev`eev`x nl qv DwPr |

gwj K mvtntei KvQ t\_tK we`vq vbtq tewi tq Gtjv tmRyZ | AvRKvj tmRyZi Dci wKQv D`vi ntqtQb wZvb | tmv b tmRyZi cwi evti i K\_v RvbZ tPtqQtb gwj K mvtne | tmRyZ Ges tmRyZi i cwi evti i NtU hvl qv me K\_vB gwj K mvtntK tetj tQ tm | Zvi covtj Lv, eveli Giv wWtU, tPtL bv t`Ltz cvl qv, ¶jav, `wi` & G ct\_ Avmv, tKvb wKOB tMvcb Kti vb tmRyZ |

Zvi ci t\_tK tj vkuU thb wKQv gvqv ntqtQ tmRyZi Dci | Avmtj gvbtl i Ašt eo A™Z | wK thb LuU tj vnyi gtZv | hLb ZvtK Zvc t`qv nq, tmB Zvc `\*Z tKto vbtq Mig ntq l tV mntRtB | Avevi WÜv t`qv ntj ntq hvq ei d LÜ |

tmRyZi K\_v i tb-i tb gvtS-gvtSB tPtL Rj AvmüQj gwj K mvtntei | Zvi Ae`v t`tL LpB wew`SZ nvrQj tmRyZ | nqtZv GLb Zvi gb big ntq AvtQ ZvB | me mgq tZv Avi gb GK i Kg \_vtK bv | bqtZv miv Rxeb ati th avš-ct\_ tntUtb wZvb, Zvi Rb` AbtkvPbv nt`Q Zvi |

tmRyZi K\_v tkl ntj GK evi i ayD`vm A`úó KtU gwj K mvtne etj DVtj b, fj , meB fj |

GB tj vkuU Rb` gvq nvrQj tmRyZi | Avmtj me gvbtl i gb gvqv, ggZv, fvj evmv w`tqB MtotQb weavZv | t`P Rb` KLtbv-KLtbv GZUv wöi ntq Dtv gvb | Avevi nqtZv KLtbv-KLtbv Zvi mß gvqv, ggZv, fvj evmv tRtM l tV gnZB |

evnti Gtm tmRyZ tdrv Ktj v Avj i tmj tdrv | wguU `tqtKi gta` Avj Ptj Gtjv tmRyZi KvQ | Zvi ci mij `votZ LwbK¶Y ZvKtq t`Ltv tmRyZtK | AvR kwo ctotQ tmRyZ | cñvabnx vbivfi Y gl thb cweI Aáiv` i gtZv t`Lv`Q ZvtK |

tmRyZ ej j , wK ntj v GLvtbB `votq \_vKteb ?

Clr nvtj v Avj , Pj b |

KtqK wguU i tntU l iv Ptj Gtj v Avj i tnvUtj | t`vZv vq Dtv Avj tmvRv Ptj Gtj v Zvi i`tg | tmRyZ Abmi Y Ktj v ZvtK |

wfZti XtKB tmRyZ t`Ltv Avyq my` ix GK tcšpv etm AvtQb ZRex nvtZ | ZLtbv tVuU botQ Zvi | GuvB th gv, eštZ evk i Btj vb tmRyZ |

tmRyZtK t`tLB Dtv `votj b ggZv teMg | tmRyZ tKtqK K`g c\_`\*Z tntU wMtq gvtqi cv ati Qvj vg KtZ SKtZB, `vntZ tmRyZtZ Rvotq vbtj b ggZv teMg | tetP \_vtKv gv | Zvi ci tmRyZi miv gL Avj tZv Kti nvZ ejj tq vbtq vbtRi nvtZ Pzšb Ktj b wZvb | wK my` i t`Ltz | Avgvi cvMj tQtj Uv GZ my` i GKw j ¶x tqtq tKv\_vq tctj v !

j ¾vq thb i ³ Rgv ntZ j vMtj v tmRyZi dm¶gtL | Zvi mvt\_ AköI AvmtZ i i` PvBtQ tPtL tdtU | Rxeb KLtbv Gfvte Av` i Kti tKD K\_v etj vb Zvi mvt\_ |

ggZv teMtgi cvtkB emtj v tmRyZ | wKš` LpB A`v`tZ cotZ ntj v Zvi | hLb Av` i Kti Zvi Mtq nvZ ej tZ j vMtj b ggZv teMg | vbtRi Dci l fxY i wM ntj v Zvi | gvtqi nvZl tKb wPvtmi nvZ gtb nte !

Avj ej j , gv tZv i v K\_v etj v Avig wMtq bv`v vbtq Avm |

ã`Kw Kti ggZv teMg ej tj b, tZvtK Avevi thtZ nte tKb | ej tj B tZv w`tq hvte |

AvR GKUv t`úmij bv`v Lvl qvtev tZvgv` i | G\_ tjtZv me i`wÜb Kiv bv`v | Zvi ci tmRyZtK ej j , Avcbvi l tevanq bv`v nqvb ZvB bv ?

gv\_v `vj tq tmRyZ ej j , bv GLtbv nqvb |

bv`vi Rb` tei ntj v Avj | tmRyZi mvt\_ Mí i i` Ktj b ggZv teMg | we`j x GB bvi xi K\_v i tb we`štq tKvb tkl i Bj bv tmRyZ | Ab` bvi xt` i gtZv Zvi kwo-Pwo, Mnb-MvU Avi A\_¶m`ú` vbtq K\_v ej tQ bv | Zvi K\_v ej vi aiY m`úY Avj v`v | GB tcšp eq`v GKRB gvnj v th KZUv cMwZkxj ntZ cvti , Zv l vbtK bv t`Ltv KLtbv eštZv bv tmRyZ | tm K\_v etj bvi x gv³ vbtq | teMg ti vtKqv msMögx Rxeb m`úY K¶ i wíl vbSg ntj , j Üb Rtj j wKtq-j wKtq fvBtqi KvQ wK fvte covtj Lv wktLtb teMg ti vtKqv |

tm mgq wQj Aetiva cQv| tqtq` i tj Lv cov- tj Lv tZv `fi K\_v, Ni t\_tK tei nvl qv wQj gnv cvc| KuoTz eyo Avi mvZ, AvU eQti wetq| Zvi Dci cj`ti i eU weevn Avi wbhPZb tZv i Bj B mvf\_ | tmB Krvj Kvq XvKv hM i agvI covtj Lv Kti B Nti etm \_vtKb wb teMg tivtKqv| `vxi gZii ci wotRtK wevj tq w` tq, wevfboacQZKj Ae`vi gta` gvnj vt` i Rb` wZwb Mto Zj tj b, mvLvl qvZ tqtgwi qvi `g |

Ggwb Avtiv KZ \_wb Rtbi K\_v ej tZ j vMtj b wZwb| wKŠ' GKvUi evti i Rb`l tmRyZi ever-gv, cwievi Ggb wK tmRyZ m`utK® RvbtZ PvBtj b bv wZwb| GtZ thb Avtiv wev`SZ ntj v tmRyZ| Zvi ci fvetj v, nqtZv Awj Zvi m`utK®ej tq gvtk|

GKuzcti ggZv teMtgi cvk t\_tK mti Awj i LvUi KvTQ Gtj v tmRyZ| LvUi m`stL ivLv tQvU tUvej Avi weQvbi Dci Gtj v tqtj v cto \_vKv eB\_tj v GKwU GKwU Kti t` LtZ j vMtj v tmRyZ| Kvj gvK®m cR-i Dci tj Lv tgvUv GKwU eB, ti ewZ etg®bi, OmgvR mf`Zvi µgweKvK0, úgvqob AvRvt` i 0Qv`vbnvRvi eM®vBj 0, bRi`j , Rxebv>` `vm, i exb>` bvt\_i, tQvU Mtí i tgvUv eB Avtiv AtbK i Kg eB|

ggZv teMg ej tj b, t` L gv t` L| wK Kti ti tLtQ me| GLtbn tmB cvMj B itq tMtj v tQtj Uv| gn#ZB tKvgti AvPj \_tR eB tMvQvTz i i` Ki tj v tmRyZ| ggZv teMg ej j , wK Ki tQv gv| wK`Oznte bv gv| `vgvbtU me \_wQta w`w`Q|

tKvbn j vf tbB, Avevi GK wgvbtU me Gtj vtgtj v Kti t` te|

weQvbn t\_tK eB\_tj v Ztj Gtb \_wQta ivLtv tUvej | Zvi ci weQvbi Pv`iUv tUtbn-Utb wK Ki tZ j vMtj tmRyZ| ewj mUv wK Ki tZ Gtm t` Ltj v GKwU tLv v KvMR cto AvtQ ewj tmi cvtk| t` Lvi Bt`Q wQj bv tmRyZi | gv ZLb tej KtbtZ wMtq `vnotqtQb| wKŠ' Abv`wZ cto \_vKv tLv v KvMvUtZ thb `wó AvUtK tMtj v tmRyZ|

KvMRvUtZ tj Lv, Ggb KvTiv-KvTiv cweI gL \_vtK, t` Ltj B thb tPvL Rvotq hvq| cKwŠt cQj c j vM gtb| Ryj v aivq bv, eis KwvB fvte msiY nq gb| tm thb wK tZgwb|

cQg w` b ZvtK t` tLB gtb ntqWj tK thb Pwt` i gvuUi cQj e j vMtq ti tLtQ Zvi Mvtq| Zvi gL thb wekt- msmvti i kZ-mnm²j ¶-tKwU Aegy³ gvbtI i j vKtq \_vKv wbfZZg Kí bvq, hM-hMvŠti tKwU-tKwU eQti i mg`- tmŠ` h®thb wZj -wZj Avintb Zvi Aeqte ifc wbtqtQ GK wZtj vEgv gvZP|

Avi mg`-PivPti i meUkzAe³ te`bv ntq thb j vKtq AvtQ Zvi AvwL hMtj | Zeyl thb eo mij tmB `wó| tm `wó i gaj Zvq DM®i`Pvixi ü`ql thb fti l tv cKwŠtZ| Zvti t` tL ü`tqi th ct\_ gi` cv\_tí AveE wQj , tmLvthb thb SY® m`wó ntqtQ eU hM ci |

Avi wKQB tj Lv tbB KvMvUtZ| tKvb bvg Dtj L-Kiv tbB| Zte GKwU Zwi L emvth AvtQ, 12B tcŠl | gn#ZB tKtC-tKtC DVtj v tmRyZi wFZti | KvMRwU thgwb wQj tZgwb ti tL `\*Z mti Gtj v tmLvbn t\_tK|

Zvi LvnbK¶Y cti bv`-wbta Gtj v Awj | ZZLtb `vfwek ntZ tcti tQ tmRyZ| Mig-Mig mvfRi wvV, mvf\_ Püvcv mJwK Avi mitk fZP| KvMtRi tVv/2vU Ltj Awj ej j , GLtbn Mig AvtQ| WÜv ntj fvj j vMte bv| ggZv teMg ej tj b, GB me ZB tcvj tKv\_vq GLvthb !

tctqW, GLb tLta bvl tZv| cto wKŠ' Avi fvj j vMte bv| iv`wi cvtk `vnotq tLtz Avtiv fvj j vM|

ZB iv`wi cvk t\_tK wbtq Gwj G\_tj v ?

tKvb mgm`v tbB gv| c¶ivcvi `^`Ki |

kxtZi mKvtj Mig-Mig mvfRi wvV Avi fZPthb bZb Avbt>` i gvIv thvM ntj v AvRtKi GB w`tb| evi-evi weQvbi w`tK ZvKvtZ j vMtj v Awj | Avi nvmfZ j vMtj v tVuU wUtc| ggZv teMg ej j , GKuz \_wQta ivLtz cwie m bv ever|

cwii gv| wKŠ' GKvB tZv \_wK| \_wQta wK nte| Zvi ci tmRyZi w`tK ZvKvtj v GKevi | tKgb Qj -Qj Ki tQ Zvi tPvL|

gv\_v wbpzKti LvT`Q tmRyZ| tKb thb tPvL wftR hvT`Q Zvi | tKgb mJL-mJL j vMtQ gtb| bv, GLvthb AvmvUv tgvfUB wK nq wb Zvi | mgqUv thb eo tj vfx ntq DtvtQ|

gij ← mvtne wKB etj tQb | Avtiv tenk ev`ee`x n l qv DvPr Zvi | GZ ,tj v tj vK mvt\_ wbtq Avtiv eu` t  
 thtZ nte ZvtK | mevBtK tdtj wbtRi K\_v fvev th `v`ei Zv |  
 ZvQvov Zvi Rxeibi K\_v i`tb nqtZv tKD-tKD bZb c\_ t` Lvte ZvtK | tm wK fvj evmvq! Zvi meUKB th  
 Ki`Yv | Gfvte bZb Kti evPtZ Pvl qvl eo fj |  
 bv`v`tkl Kti Avtiv wKQY Mí Kivi ci Awj ej j , gv, Ptj v Nti Avm |  
 bv ti evel | tZviv eis Nti Avq | Gtetej vq Avi tei nte bv Avig | I tej vq t` Lv hvte |  
 tmRyZ ej j , Pj p gv |  
 bv bv gv, tZvgiv hvl | Avgvi GKUzNygtq wbtZ nte, MZ ivtZ Nyg nqvb bZb weQvqv | wetKtj t` Lv hvte |

ggZv teMg itq tMtj b tnvtUjt | Awj i mvt\_ tei ntj v tmRyZ | AvR mKvj t\_tKB AvKvKuv tKgb tqtNj v |  
 tQv-tQv tgN QUtQ AvKvki GK cŠ-t\_K Ab` cŠ-t tqtNi GB t` ŠitZ; kxtZi `vcU wKQv Kg AvR | tgN tKtU  
 tMtj B nqtZv nvo Kvcvtbv kxz bvgtZ i i` Ki te Avevi | tej v evovi mvt\_-mvt\_ evZvtmi `vcU KtgQ wKQv |  
 Awj ej j , tKv\_vq hvteb?  
 Avcbvi hv Bt`Q | thLvfb Avcbvi fvj j vMte |  
 Pj p wetP wMtqB eim |  
 Pj p |  
 GKUztfte Awj ej j , \_vK wetKtj eis wetP hvl qv hvte | GLb cvnti i Dci th m`wK nvdRw i tqtQ tmLvfb  
 wMtq eim |

mvMi t` Lv hvte | Lv b t\_K ?  
 Lp my`i fvtte t` Lv hvq | gtb nte tqtNi t` k t\_K mvMi t` Lv |  
 Zvntj Pj p |  
 GKU wi · v ati | iv Ptj Gtj v cvntoi wKkto | Zvi ci wi · v tQto w`tq nvtZ j vMtj v, cvntoi Mv tetq  
 cvnoPovq | Vv mi` wCP Xj v iv`vq |  
 Dcti Dtv wetgvnx ntj v tmRyZ | wcuQtb meR Avi meR cvno-gvj vq `w thb tftm teovtZ cvti cKwZi  
 GK w`i `Mq D`vi Zvq | m`L vekvj mgt` i Aw`i DEj v Rtj v i wK | Rxeib thb GLvfb LwvUv weo`bnxb |  
 fvj j vMvi |

KtqKwU gij b KvMR Kntq eo MvQvUj Ztj weQvq w`tq Awj ej j , GLvfb emp Avcb |  
 Awj w`tK ZvKtq tmRyZ ej j , Avi Avcb ?  
 Avig Avcbvi cvtKB emtev |  
 gvUzZ |  
 gvUB eo LvU |  
 Zvntj Avig bq tKb ?  
 Avgvi wRÝ c`vU | Avcb kvo cov bv ntj KvMR Kntbvi K\_vB DVtZv bv | Zvi ci tnv-tnv Kti tnfm Dtv  
 ej j , wcuQtb gvU tjtM tMtj tj vtK wbt` t` te |  
 tKgb ti vgvwUK ntq DVtj v tLvPv-tLvPv `wotZ cY`Awj i gLwv | Cl r tnfm tmRyZ ej j , dvRj wig nt`Q th  
 eo |

wK Ki tev fvB tftte-tftte gbUv tKgb wbi k KwB ntq hwrQj | AvcbvtK tctq K\_vi gvj vq bv nq gbUv GKUz  
 wfvRtq wbj vg | GtZ tZv Avcbvi tKvb tWZ ntZv bv | eis DcKvi nte Avgvi |  
 emtj v tmRyZ | `w thb wPi eÜbnxb | `wó Acvi GB `vaxbZv gbUv thb mwZ` LpR cvq Zvi cKwvŠ AvR  
 thb tmRyZi gtb ntj v eQtí AŠZ GKevi GK w`tbi Rb` ntj | mvMi t` LtZ Avmv DvPr cŠZ`KwU gvbt | i |  
 Awj ej j , wK ntj v Pc Kti B\_vKteb ?  
 Avcb ej p, Avig i bUQ |

GKv wK K\_v nq| hv nq Zv ntj v fvly| GK Rtb etj hvq Avi nvRvi gvb| tkvfb gb j wMtq|  
Awj i w`tk ZvKtq tmRyZ ej j , GKwU K\_vi DEi t`teb ?

ej tb wK RvbZ Pvb|

gvtqi mvt\_ GZ K\_v ntj v wKŠ' Avgvi m`útkwKQB RvbZ PvbTj b bv tKb ?

ev ti , tm Awg ej tev wK Kti | Avcb wMtq gvtK wRtAm Ki "Y|

GKUztfte tmRyZ ej j , Avcb Avgvi m`útkwK etj tQb gvtK ?

Lp mnR fwZ Awj ej j , gvtqi KvQ wgt\_ ej tev bv wK| hv mwZ` ZvB etj wQ|

gnZB gwj b ntj v tmRyZi g| te`bvq thb fti DVtj v Zvi gb| Zvi mvt\_ Avb` I ntZ j wMtj v, gvb| GZ  
fvj nq wK Kti | tRtb-i tb tmRyZi mvt\_ AŠt w`tqB K\_v ej tj b wZwb| hw` Gi tga` we`ygvĀ Awbnv\_vKtZv  
Zvntj wK etS wbZ tmRyZ|

G wK D`vi Zv, bv wK KvTiv-KvTiv RbB nq fvj gvb| ntZ| Zviv nqtZv wklm Kti Ag½j ej tZ wKQB tbB  
cw\_extZ| thUKzãš-c\_, Zvi meUKzgvbfti %Zix|

tmRyZi w`tk ZvKtq Awj ej j , gvtqi KvQ Avcbvi K\_v etj wQ etj wK gb Lvi vc ntj v Avcbvi ?

bv bv, Zv bq| Avmtj Ki "Yv thb tKb mn" nq bv| tKgb Kvbn cvq|

Ki "bv! Ki "Yv Avevi tK Ktj v AvcbvK ?

GB th Avcb, gv|

fj Ki tQ tmRyZ|

fj KwO!

Avgt` i e`envti Ki "Yv t`LvUv Avcbvi fj | Avmj K\_v wK Rvbb, Avgvi Dt`ev Pj tZ fvj ewm| ZvB tKD  
hw` tKb tmvRv ct\_ Pj tmUvtK Avgvi Dt`ev t`wL|

thgb?

ai "Y tKD hw` Nj Qvov Avgt` i KvR Kti t`q, Zvntj Avgvi gnv Ljk fwe tj vKuv Lp fvj | wKŠ' Nj QvovB  
tZv me KvR nevi K\_v ZvB bv| tm th KvR Ki tQ Zvi Rb` ZvtK teZb w`t`Q mi Kvi | Zvi ci GUzt\_tg ej j , cvc  
t\_tK `fi t\_tK cvc tgvPb Kiv hvq bv tmRyZ| Av\_b t\_tK `fi t\_tK Av\_b wbfvfbv m`e bq|

AvcbvK Ki "Yv Kivi cKb I tV bv| hviv w`tbi tej vq evRvti i tqtq etj i ayw` tZ Qvtobv, ivtZi tej vq tmB  
tqtqt` i tctj evúevtm RovtZ Zvi vB e`-ntq tek|

Awg ej wQ bv th, Avcb th KvRwU Ki tQb tmUv Lp fvj KvR| wKŠ' Avgt` i mgvR Gi tPtqI AtbK Lvi vc,  
mgvR Ges i vó`aYstmi KvR Pj tQ cZwbqZ| wKŠ' tm w`tk KvTiv tKvb a`t`c tbB| eis tmB KvR\_tj v Pj tQ MteP  
mvt\_ nwim gL| Nj tLtq tK KZ eo ewmo evbtj v| Amr KvgvB w`tq tK KZ awb ntj v| Gi tPtq gvb| Lp Kivl  
fvj |

eSj vg bv Avcbvi K\_v|

Lp tmvRv wntme| AvR Avcb t`javq t`n wewu Ki tQb| `kUvKvi Rb` tevgv enb Ki tQ ct\_i wki iv! Avmtj  
Gi AŠtvtj i Kwmbx wK ? Act`eZv? bv wK t`k-gvZvt` i D`vmbZv, t`@i Zv, A`tZv, bwnZnbZv bv wK Acwi mxg  
tj vf| tKbUvtK `vqx Ki teb Avcb ? t`tki me eo-eo Avgj v ntZ i i" Kti `vti vqvb chS-mveBtK KvR KivtZ nq  
Nj w`tq| tKv\_vqI tbB tKvb Revew`nxZv| wK Kti \_vKte, KZP`Avi `vti vqvb hw` GK mvt\_ Pwi Kti, Zvntj tK Kvi  
KvQ Reve t`te| Avi Gt` i Rb`B Avgt` i t`tki AvR GB Ae`v| bv ntj wK tbB Avgt` i | me AvtQ| i aytbB  
e`ve`vcbv|

Zvi ci GKUzt\_tg Awj ej j , mvtg`i Rb` Kvj gvkmi mgwatZ wMtq tKt` tPvL AU Ki tZ cvi teb, wKŠ'  
hZtY chS-weavZv Zvt` i my`wó Lfj bv t`teb, ZZw` b tKvb j vf nte bv| w`tb-w`tb evotQ fwgnxtbi msL`v|  
Avcbvi gtZv tmRyZ Avi `kUvKvi Rb` tevgv dvUvtbv tj tKi Afve cotv bv|



K\_v ej vi mgq LpB DM0t` Lw`Qj Awj tK | K\_v \_vngtq wMviti U Rvwj tq j æUvb w` tZ j vMtj v Awj |  
tmRyZ ej j , mwZ` Avcbvi gZv hw` mevB fvetZv Zvntj ¶jav t` tK i ¶lv tctZv t` kUv | tK fvet e j b | tKD tbB |  
hw` tKD \_v tK tm tZv KvR Ki tZB cvi tQ bv, Amr gvbl \_tj v wf to | ev` w` b | Avcbvi K\_v ej b |  
nvmvi tPov Ki t j v Awj | j æe<sup>3</sup> Zv w` tq t d j v g | ej b wK Rvb tZ Pvb |

Avcbvi gv-evev, msmv ti tK tK Av tQ |

Awj ej j , Lp mst ¶ t c etj w` w` Q | Avwg hLb Lp tQvU, ZLb wZxq wetq K ti Avgvi gv tK tQto P t j hvq evev |  
Zvi ci t` tK gv Avi tKvb thvMv thvM K ti w b Zvi mv t\_ | A t b K K t o Avgv t` i eo K ti t Q b gv |

Avgvi eo fvB Av tQ b | gvovm ¶ k l K ti l , PvKwi K ti w b fvBqv | tQvU-Lv tUv GKwU e` emv ` vi Kwi t q t Q b | Zvi  
` qv t ZB tek P t j hv t` Q Avgvi | eQi wZ t b K n t q t Q wetq Ki t Q b fvBqv | f v i e L p f v j | t Q v U G K w U t g t q l Av t Q  
Zv t` i |

Avcbvi evev GLb tKv\_vq \_v t K b ?

Av t Q b Xv K v t Z B |

Avcbvi KL t b v th t Z B t` Q K ti b v Zvi K v t Q ?

bv | KL t b v bv | Zv t K g t b c t Y N b v Kwi Avwg | Avgvi gv t q g t Z v m y ` i x w k w ¶ Z v m æ u Y ¶ m y ` GK b v i x t K t i t L  
thb Avevi wetq Ki t Z cv ti , tm gvbl bq | Avgvi gv t q i h w` t K v b A m y ` Z v \_ v K t Z v Z v n t j b v n q t g t b t b q v th t Z v |  
Zvi ci GKUz t` t g t` t K Awj ej j , Gevi Avcbvi K\_v ej b |

gwj b g t L t m R y Z GK-GK K ti ej t Z j v M t j v Zvi K\_v | evevi K\_v, gv t q i K\_v | Zvi K\_v | cov t j Lv, GB  
c t \_ A m v , f v B t e v b | me ej t j v t m R y Z | et j - e t j thb n v j K v j M w O j Zvi | GK R b g v b t l i K v t Q A s Z g t b i K\_v  
ej v t M t j v | Gi Av t M A e k ` et j t Q gwj ¶ m v t n e t K | w K s ` t m A v i Awj t K v b w` b GK n t e b v |

t m w ` b t e j v w O c h i A e w a e u w` t b a t i R t g \_ v K v m K j A e ` 3 w e i b g q n t j v ` ¶ U g t b | w K O v n j l n q t Z v f v i  
K t g t Q t m R y Z i A s t i i |

I i v h L b t n v t U t j w d t i G t j v , Z Z ¶ t Y ` p t i i L v e t i i m g q n t q t M t Q | g g Z v t e M g t K w b t q t L t Z b x t P t b t g  
G t j v I i v |

Lvl qv tkl K ti Awj ej j , AvR wetK t j m g t ` ¶ c v t o B K v U v t e v , w K et j v g v ?

t m B f v j | m g t ` ¶ c v t o B f v j j v M t e | Zvi ci t m R y Z i w` t K Z w K t q g g Z v t e M g e j t j b , Z w g \_ v K t e t Z v g v ,  
t K v b A m t a t b B t Z v t Z v g v i ?

c h b a g t L t m R y Z ej j , b v g v , A m y e t a t b B |

Zvi K t q K w g v b U c t i B t e t R D V t j v t m R y Z t m j t d v b | t d v b e v R t Z B thb t K t c D V t j v t m R y Z i e t K i  
w f Z t i | g t b n t j v thb A i f t K v b W w K | GB g t a ` n e t h b K v j - i w i l i A v n y v b |

Awj i w` t K G K e v i Z w K t q K j w i w m f K i t j v t m R y Z | Zvi ci K v t b i K v t Q K t q K g n Z ¶ d v b a t i t i t L i a y  
ej j , A v w g G ¶ w b A v m i Q |

t d v b w U n v Z e ` v t M f t i t i t L w K O v A v i o n t q t m R y Z ej j , A v g v q t h t Z n t e |

Awj e s t Z c v i t j v | Z v B K\_v b v e m o t q e j j , P j b A v c b v t K G w M t q w` t q A v m |

bv bv, Avwg GKvB th t Z c v i t e v | Zvi ci g g Z v t e M t g i w` t K Z w K t q e j j , Avgvi m w Z ` B L p L v i v c j v M t Q g v |  
B t` Q w O j A v c b v i m v t \_ A v t i v w K O ¶ Y \_ v K t e v |

C l r n t m g g Z v t e M g e j t j b , g b L v i v c K t i v b v g v | Z w g h v l , K v j b v n q G t m t ` L v K t i t h l |

g g Z v t e M g t K m v j v g K t i t e w i t q G t j v t m R y Z | t n v t U t j i b x P c h s - t m R y Z i m v t \_ G t j v A w j | Zvi ci e w K  
c \_ U K z G K v B t n t U e v O t j v t Z w d t i G t j t m |

i ` t g i m ` s t L A v m t Z B \_ g t K ` w o t q c o t j v t m R y Z | n v U K t i ` v i R v t L v j v | k \_ c v t q w f Z t i ` i R v j w M t q w` j  
t m R y Z | t m v d v q e t m g ` w M j t Q b g w j ¶ m v n t e | m g ` - k i x i Zvi W t e A v t Q t b k v q | k i x i ` j t Q , t P v t L ` w j v j  
U K U t K | t d v b t e t R B P j t Q , t m w ` t K t K v b a ` t ¶ c t b B Zvi |

tmRyZtK t` tLB tgn-Rovtbn nwm nmtZ j vMtj b gwj K- mvtne| GLb thb m=úY@Atpbv GKRB  
gvbj gtb nt"Q ZvtK| eK tKtc DVtj v tmRyZi | Zey thb k<sup>3</sup> Kti wbj ewniUv|  
tmvdiv efmB nvtZi Bkvi vq tmRyZtK WvKtj v KvQ| tmRyZ KvQ thtZB, Zvi nvtZ ati tUt b cvtk emvtj b  
gwj K- mvtne| Zvi ci tmRyZi Doi Dci wbtRi cv Ztj w` tq tmRyZi tVutUi KvQ gt` i MvnuU ati ejj , Lvl my` ix  
Lvl |

MvnuU tXtj w` tq wei w<sup>3</sup> fiv KtU tmRyZ ejj , wK i i" Ktj b GB fi `ycti |  
gnfZB thb DMntq DVtj b gwj K- mvtne| GK nvtZ tmRyZi Pj gwV Kti ati ejj , kvj x GZqY bMti i  
mvt\_ Lp tZv Xj vXij Kti Gwj | GLb Avgvi mvt\_ i vM| Lu kvj x Lu|

Nbv Avi Acgvtb tKt` tdj tj v tmRyZ| bixi Kvbvq thb fvj j vM cj "ti | tRvi Kti g` Lvl qvtZ j vMtj v  
tmRyZtK| mKvtj i gwj K- mvtne thb nwi tq tMtQb GB gt` i tevZtj |

tmRyZ cOY-cY tPov Ki tQ gwj K- mvtntei nvZ t\_ tK wbtRtK Qvotq wbtZ| wKŠ' wKQtZB covtj v bv tm| AvR  
thb tRvi tKiB me tKto tbtb gwj K- mvtne| wK GK Cl@thb Dbw` Kti w` tqtQ ZvtK|

tmvdiv t\_ tK Dtv ` wotq GK av` vq tmRyZtK tdti i KvctUi Dci tdtj w` j gwj K- mvtne| Zvi ci wnstm  
nvtZ thb wOwtZ j vMtj v tmRyZi cwi taq emb| ZLb Avi eav w` tQ bv tmRyZ| wOtc cti i tqtQ KvctUi Dci |

gwj K- mvtntei tPvtL gftL thb `úo mutai Qvc| Aw`i wsmnvtZ tmRyZtK wiveiY Kti , AtbKqY ati thb  
wguUtg wbtZ j vMtj v Rbtgi tkva|

tPvL tetq Rj MovtZ j vMtj v tmRyZi | Awj i mvt\_ t` Lv Ki tZ hvl qvi cOZtkvaUv-B eyS Ggb wbg@ fvtb  
wbj GB bó cj "I Uv| ma wguUvUB thb ej rKvi Ktj v tmRyZtK|

mU`vq tMvmj Kti tej Kubi ewiz wbrftq w` tq tQvE tetZi tPqvuU tUt b emtj v tmRyZ| gwj K- mvtne tZgub  
cto AvtQ KvctUi Dci | AvR Avi ZvtK ati weQvovq tZvtj wv tmRyZ| msAv nvi vtbvi gtZv cto Avtmb wZwb|

AÜKvti efm `fi ZwmKtq AvtQ tmRyZ| `fi i mMi cvti i t` vKvb , tj v-tZ Rj tQ we` j x ewiz | mU`v bvgtZB  
thb Kvtb Gtm j vMtj v mgf` f MR@| gbUv tKb we lvt` fti DVtj v tmRyZi | AvKvtki w` tK ZwmKtq t\_ tK-t\_ tK tPvtL  
Rj Gtj v Zvi |

tKvb mftLi `caeZvi Rb" bq| AvR mKvtj th mLUKzGtm RgtZ i i" Kti wQj Zvi Ašfi , Zvi meUKzkZ\_ b  
Kó ntq , gto Kvi tQ Aj tqi tKvb cñj xKvq GB Pvi t` qvtj i k<sup>3</sup> ctj `tvq|

bv, Avi KLtbnB Awj i mvt\_ t` Lv Ki te bv tm| gtbi GB cEAbvB GKw` b Mfxi Któi KvQ wbtq `wv Kivte  
ZvtK| ZvQvov Zvi Rb" hw` Kvti v gtb fvj emv t` Lv t` q, tmB fvj emvq tKvb w` b wK kviv w` tZ cvi te tm? bv bv, G  
th cvc| GguwtZB cvtci mvt\_ Wte AvtQ tm| Avi tKb|

AvR Awj i weQvov cti \_vK th KvMRuU t` tL tQ tmRyZ| tm tZv Avi wgt\_ bq| bv bv, GB c\_ t\_ tK GLwb mti  
Avmv ` i Kvi Zvi | Awj bvtg tKD \_vKte bv Zvi Rxtb|

wKŠ' tKb thb evi -evi Awj i gylLwb gw` Z ntZ j vMtj v tmRyZi eKti gta" | wbtRi nvZwU eK tPtc ai tZB,  
Rj Mwi tq cotj v `ftPvL tetq| wbtRi nvZ `wU thb gvtS-gvtS eo Amn", wcpvtmi nvZ etj gtb nq|

gnfZB gtb cto hvq evevi K\_v| Aš-A`úm@Awebkji | t` n gj` nxb evnb| Avi Ašt Pvj K| GZ me Kwb  
K\_v AvR eštZ Bt"Q Kti bv tmRyZi | bó t` tn tKb DrMZ nq fvj emvi ? Zvntj gb wK fti \_vtK cwi i xZvq ?

ci w` b wgrvtbi KvQ tdiv Ki tj v tmRyZ| cOZ mBvtn GKw` b Kti wMtg tmRyZi evel-gvi Lei wbtq Avtm  
wgrvb| ZvQvov wj tbi KvQ wgrvtbi tmj bvti Uv i tqtQ| ewoi mevB fvj AvtQ| tKvb mgm`v tbB| MZ gvtm  
wgrvb wMtg cuPnivRvi Uvkv w` tq Gtm tQ tmRyZi gvtqi nvtZ| tmRyZ ejj , G gvtm thb Avt`v `jnvRvi ewotq t` q|  
tmRyZ Uvkv cwMtg t` te Zvi GKvD>U eivei |

[9]

MZKvj gvi v tMfQ wecvkv | KLb gvi v tMfQ Zv RvbZ cvti vb tKD | KtqK gvm ati wK GK `i vti vM` e`wa-tZ weQvbrq cti wQj tm | Wv<sup>3</sup>vi t` tLtbv ntqfQ, JIa Pj fQ | gvm LvfbK AvfM GLvbKvi Wv<sup>3</sup>vi etj fQ, Lp KwB ti vM, XvKv vbtq eo Wv<sup>3</sup>vi t` tLvZ nte | AfbK UvKv-cqmv LiP Ki tZ nte |

AmfL covi cti wecvkv Avi tKvb bvMi emvZ cvti vb Nti | nvZ hv wQj Avi Mvtqi Mnbv-MvMj me wevLj Kti-Kti Pj fQ GZ w` b |

XvKv vMfQ eo Wv<sup>3</sup>vi t` Lvte tZv `fi \_vtK tkl KOr b Amp-cfE eo Kó Kti fQ wecvkv | Zvi GB `i vti vM` KwB ti vti Mi K\_v Qmofq cofZB, tKD wgtZv bv Zvi mvf\_ | UvKv avi w` tZv bv tKD | mevB ej tZv, I tK GLb UvKv avi t` qv Avi cvbZ UvKv tdj v mgvb | Avi tKvb w` b bvMi emvZ cvi te bv tm | UvKv tkva t` te wK Kti ?

Rxeb thb eo wlog nq DfV KLtbv-KLtbv | ZLb tm RxebK, Rxeb bv etj ej tZ BfQ Kti Awfkb-Rxeb | A`foi weoavq GB Awfkb Rxebi c\_ ati B Pj tZ nq gvbj tK |

Abw` Z `wU tPvL j vki cvtk etm AvfQ UMi | thb GK tdvUv Rj tbB Zvi tPvL | GKwU fq thb Rmofq ati cOf-gwZKti ti tLQ ZvtK |

wecvkv tkl mgq cwi, guqv Avi UMi B t` tLQ ZvtK | gvtS-gvtS UvKv w` tqtQ | bv ntj KteB bv tLq Avti v AvfMB gi tZ ntZv wecvkv tK | GKw` b Lp i vM ntq wecvkv ej wQj, Zvi Rgvfbv me UvKv i tqtQ Lvj vi Kv fQ | wKŠ' Lvj v Zv A`Kvi Kti | wecvkv tkl mgq mthvM efS Rti i `vtg wecvkv Mnbv tj vl nwmZtq vbtqfQ Lvj v |

tmB KteKvi tmB K\_v tftm AvmZ j vMfj v UMti i tPvLi mofL | th w` b wecvkv bZb Gtj v GB cwj tZ, tmw` b wK agav | eo Drme ntq wQj Lvj vi Nti | wecvkv ifc t` tL ugwi tLq cofZ j vMfj v cj`l gvbj | thb j Bb ati wecvkv Nti hvevi Rb` cOfZ mevB |

wecvkv ej tZv Zvi Kfoi me K\_v | KLtbv-KLtbv UMi tK Rmofq ati Kv tZv | Zvi tmB KvbeAvi m\_` tLi K\_v tj v thb GLtbv RxebŠ |

tQvE cKi, gvtVi-ci gvW, Zvi I cvtk b`x, meR Avi meR, elq Rti ^\_-%o | Avg, bwit tKtj i evMv, mitl dj, tgšgwiQ, Nvm-dmos, Avti v KtZv wK | ej tZ- ej tZ tPvL Rj Si tZv wecvkv |

hLb i bZ-i bZ wei<sup>3</sup> ntZv UMi | ZLb tPvL Qj -Qj Kti DVtZv wecvkv | Zvi ci Akoi "x KtU ej j, i vM nBm bv ti ej | Avgvi th GBUKB mLi KZv | Zvi ci tZv gvtq gi tj v | UvKvi tj vtf eev GKUv wPvfti j tM weqv w` tj v Avgvti | GB kixi Wwi tj vtf Kqw` b ivBLv Zvi ci teBv w` tj GBvftb |

Zvi ci `PvtL Rj wbtq tVutUi A™Z nwm ati ti tL ej tZv, H nvi wgi er" Pvi j tM Ni Kivi PvBtZ GBnvtb AfbK fvj AwQ ti UMi |

eKtKi tFZi u-u Kti DVtj v UMti i | wecvki ke t` nWU tXtK i vLv ntqtQ GKwU mv`v Kvco w` tq | Pwvi w` tK fb-fb Ki tQ gwQ | `xi `wotq bvtK-gtL Kvco tR Lvj v ej j , GB wcuLz I ti gwU t` evi e`e`v Ki | Knb gi tQ tK Rvtb | Avi t` wi Kwim bv | gwQ AvBqv cotQ | Avevi cPb bv ati |

guqv Avi cwi tUtb tZvj vi tPov Ki tQ UMi tK | ka Kti Kw tQ I iv | `xi `wotqB wPrKvi Kti Lvj v ej j , GB wcuLz, gvMxtMv mitZ K givi KvQ vBKv | ti vMuv fvj AwQj bv |

Lvj vi K\_v i`tb AvftKB mti tMtj v tmLvb t` tK | wcuIi mv`\_i GK Rb Gtm ej j , Knb gi tQ tMv Lvj v ? Lvj v ej j , tKD t` tn bvB | UMi I ti WwKtZ hvBqv t` tL gBiv iBtQ |

UMi tZgwb etm AvtQ | eK thb wQto hv`Q Zvi | wKŠ` tKvb Rj tbB tPvtL | GK-GK Kti wecvkvi gtZvB nqtZv gi tZ nte meBtK |

wK wbgG GB gZi | guqv Avi cwi tKt` B Pj tQ | tKgb thb eo Amnvq t` Lv`Q I t` i | tKD tbB, wK`OztbB | eo GKv GLvbKvi gvby,tj v thb Aw` tbB, Awšgl thb eo Ktoi |

GiB gta` K\_v DVtj v GB j vtki `vdb Ki tZ `mZb nvRvi j vtMte | tK t` te GB UvKv | tKD tbB Zvi | Lvj vi ej j , `B-wZb k0 nBtj Awig w` Zvg | Anb GZ Uvrv tK w` tev tMv wcuLz | Zvi ci ej j , ZB GK Kvg Ki , i vBtZ wqv cUvi cwb tZ fmvBqv w` qv Avq, bBtj cUvi cvti cBZv t` | gvj LvBtZ tZvtMv `Bk0 Awig w` gy |

cwi Lp tLtc hWQj Lvj v Dci | guqv vgv,tj v | Zvi ci ej j , Awig Avi cwi w` gyme Uvrv |

GB evi wcuLzgv`vb gtL nwm dU,tj v | n, nvRvi `B w` tj B nBtev | ewKWv Avgvi v eySg | GB giv j Bqv wK Kg K0 nBte, uRj iv RvbvRv w` tZ PvBtev bv | KZ RvqMvq hvBtZ nBte tKWvq Rvtb |

tm K\_v i`tb thb u-u Kti DUtj v guqvi eK wFZi | mwZ` tZv, Zvt` i Rvbvhi w` tZ Pvq bv tKD | wK cvc wQj Zvi , ev Zvt` i ceeskxq Kvti v | bv ntj GLvtb Gtm vWb nte tKb ?

i aygvI wZb Pvi Rb gvby Qvov, Aí wKQYIY ci B Ab` mevB e`v`-ntj v wBZ`-KtgG j vtki cvtk Gtm gwj b gtL Lwb`Ib `wotq KtqU `xNRym wBMZ ev tMvcb Kti Ptj tMtj v tKD, tKD Avevi Gtm wdm-wdm Kti Lei Rvbvq, tZvi bvMi AvBqv eBqv iBtQ |

gnZB Kvbi `vM gtQ wbtq, gtL nwm-nwm Kti Nti thtZ ntj v Kvti v-Kvti v | G thb gvnv-cG tq YIY | GK gnZP thb weivg tbB Kvti v | G thb GK fteb gta` Ab` GK fteb |

mevB hLb j vk wbtq e`-ZLb wecvkvi Nti wMtq XKtj v Lvj v | me ZbeZbakti LpR hv tctj v ZvB ctWj tetu wbtq Gtj v wbtRi Nti |

cwi Otu hWQj Lvj vi Nti | H gvMxti AvBQ Pj wQov w` gy | gvMxtMv w` qv Uvrv KvgvB KBi v wotev | Avi Zvi v gitj mrKvi Kitev bv | Uvrv j vBMv b`xi cwb tZ fmvBqv w` tev | eyo gvMxti AvBR Pj wQov w` gy |

cwi i GB i` gwZ` tL Fq tctq tMtj v mveB | GB ifc thb Avi tKvb w` b t` Lwb tKD | guqv tRvi Kti ati i vL,tj v cwi tK | GLb Lvj vi m`gtL tMtj nqtZv GK ANUb NuUtq t` te cwi |

me wK-VwK Kti mU`vi wKQzAvtM j vk wbtq tMj `vdb Ki tZ | cwi , guqv Avti v AftKB thtZ PvBj j vtki mv`\_ | wKŠ` KvDtK tbqv ntj v bv | i aygvI wcuLzgv`vb Avi wZb Rb tWvg Gtm wbtq tMtj v j vkuU |

Zvi ci wK ntj v tKD Rvtbbv | tLuR tbevi Rb`I etm tbB tKD | j vkuU gwU tctj v , bv wK tctj v bv | RvbvRv ntqUj , bv wK ntj v bv | tkl tMvmj , AvZi , tMvj vc-cwb wQUtbv ntqUj wK bv ! tKD Rvtb bv, Rvbvi Rb` etmI tbB tKD |

Zej thb mgwB NUtj v wecvkvi AwfKB Rxefti | cotbi bv wK t` tni ? GKwU cvc t` tni | Awb`Ovq cvtci eKt t` n eUx ntq vKv wK cvc? tm tKgb cvc? hw` gbB nte Aweb` t Zvntj Awb`Ovq t` tni cvc, cvc nte tKb ?

weavZvB Rvtbb fvj | cvc-cY`tevSvi YIY gvby I vKtj I gvby wK Avi cvc cY` AZ wntme i vL | hw` i vLteB Zvntj th bix gv, tm bvi xtK cwZZv ntZ nq tKb ? hw` cvc-cY`AZ wntme KtI gvby etmB vKte, Zvntj msmvti GZ gvnv-cvc NUte tKb |

ci w` b mKvřj B řj vK j vMřq wecvkvi Ni wU cwi `vi KivřZ j vMřj v Lvj v | wbtR `wotq ř\_řK ř` LřQ  
me | Z<sup>3</sup>vřcvl nřZ ři i" Kři wecvkvi Křco, e`enřři ř \_vj v-evmb, řZvi ½, weQvřv-cĀ, gmwvi chš-me řei Kři řdřj  
ř` qv nř"Q ewřři |

Zvi ci cřiv Nři wePs evDWvi Qwotq w` řq evj wZ-evj wZ cwb řřřj GřK evři SK-SřK cwi `vi KivřZ  
j vMřj v | UwbřK řWřK Lvj v ej j , Av Uwb Avgvi Ni \_vBKv j řřř SvUvMvQ w` řq hv ř` wř | wK Sřj RgřQ ři eřev | gvKřoi  
Rřřj Ni řBiv řMřQ |

AvR Lvj v gřb LřB Avb>` | bRy` vj řřj i AvR Avmvi K\_v | mřř\_ bZb řgřq wbtq Avmře řm | AřbK w` b řKvb  
ři vRMvi nq w` GB Ni Lvřv ř\_řK | GLb ř\_řK Avevi ři i" nře | gřqřK bRřj nřřZ Zřj ř` ře eřj řQ Lvj v | wKš`kZ<sup>©</sup>  
nřř v bZb řgřq Gřb wbtř nře ZřřK |

ZřřZB i wR nřřřQ bRy` vj řj | Lvj v gřb-gřb řře, AvřM bZb řgřq AvmřK, Zvi ci ř` řL hvře | GLvřb  
GKevi hviv Avřm Zřiv wK Avi řei nřZ cřři KLřbv | gřqřřK Sřj řq ři řLB KvR KivřZ nře bRřK w` řq | Mvřvi  
mvgřb gřřj v Sřj řq i vLv Avi wK |

bZb řgřq bv nřř e`emv Rřř bv | cřřřv řgřřř` i KvřQ řřřZ Přq bv Lřř i | řMřř I cřm v w` řZ Přq bv | řmB  
wek-cřPřK UvKv ř\_řK ři i" Kři | cĀk-GKkř-i ře w` řZB Přq bv | ZřřZ wK Avi řcU Přř | ře k`vi vB Lvře wK Avi  
AvgřřKB ř` ře wK | bZb řgřq DVřř nřRvi -nřRvi UvKv Gřm hvře GK i řřZB |

gvm KřřK AvřM Aek` KřřKwU řgřřřK e` j x Avwbtq řbqv nřřřQ dřj ewotq ř` kb cvov ř\_řK | wKš` ZřřZ  
řZgb KvR nřbv | GLvřb hviv Avřm me nřwi wgi Rvř | GK w` b řMřř B eřřS hvř | bZb řgřq bv nřř e` j x řgřřř` i  
w` řq KvR Přř bv ře w` b |

AvR mřřřq GKv-GKvB Nři eřm AvřQ gřqř | eo mřřře i Avmvi Kv\_v wQj AvR | wKš` Avmře bv | Lei cřwřq  
w` řqřQ | ewotř wK me Svřřř v nř"Q | Křř` b ařř B Zvi gbUv Lvřvc | ej wQj , eřmvř Svřřř v nř"Q | řQřř řgřřiv me eo  
nřř řMřQ | GZ w` b řeřřK řgřř - wZřř hv řnřK gřř eU Kwi řq i vLv řMřQ | řKvb K\_v | ej řZ cřři w` řm | wKš` GLb  
gřřL-gřřL K\_v eřř eo řQřř Uv |

Zvi ci řhb QU-du KivřZ \_vřK eo mřře | gřqřvi w` řK ZřwKřq eřř , wKš` řZvřvi KvřQ bv Gřm řZv \_vKřZ  
cwi bv |

gřqř nřřm | nřZ eřř řq ř` q eo mřře i eřřK | gřřL wKQzeřř bv | eo mřře eřm g` wbtq | g` řLřZ-řLřZ  
Mvj v-Mvj w` řq Dřř eo mřře | řřřřř i eř"řv, Avgvi UvKřq Awg g` LvB, Awg Avm řgřq gvřřř i KvřQ | řZřř i wK  
?

gřqř eřř Dřř, Kvřř MvBj `v řMv |

řhb Z` řřř nř eo mřře i | Zvi ci řbkvMř` -Křř eřř , GB řřřřř i eř"řvř` i | hviv řZvřvi KvřQ AvmřZ  
evi Y Křř Avgřř |

gřqř řře, mřř`-mřř`B eřřS cvMj nřř v řj vKUv | Zvi gřbi gřa` H GKB K\_v Nřj cvK Lř"Q mvi w` b | bv nřř  
gvZřj nřřř Zvi gřb H GKB řřř | Nřřgi řNřřř I Mvj vMvj w` řq Dřř | řKř Kvřř řj vKUvi wK nř řK Rřřb |

řm w` b Lvj v ej wQj , Lvj vi řhřeb Kvřř i K\_v | GLvřKvi eo GK e`emvřx AvmřřZv Lvj vi Nřř | cřřw` b bv Gřm  
\_vKřZ cvi řZv bv řm | eo eřřki řQřř | cřř k` řřř vMv Zřřř Qvř v g` řZv |

hLb AvmřřZv ZLb wēřq nřw` Zvi | GB `kv ř` řL eřev-gv wēřq wKwi řq w` řj v ZřřK | wKš` eřmi i řřZB řeřřK  
řdřř řm Přř Gřř v Lvj vi Nřř |

eřřZ-eřřZ GKUřř\_řg Cl r řnřm gřřUv Mřeřřřř Lvj v eřř , řnB mgq wK i řcB bv wQj Avgvi | cřř` ř gvřř wK  
Avi ũ` vB cvMj nř | i řc, eřřwř i řc |

řeř-wU řQj RřřZi řgřř | gřř eřřR me mř` Křř wbtqřQ | nřřřZv Avkřq \_vKřřZv GKw` b me wK nřř hvře |  
Nřř wdi ře Zvi řřřř |

wKš` řj vKwU Avi Nřř wdi řř v bv | Lvj vi Nřř bv Gřm \_vKřZ cřřř bv řm | řeř wKQzeřř řj , Lř Křř gvi -ai  
Kivřř řeřřK | KZ evi eřř řQ řeřřK Zřř vK ř` ře | Zeř mřmvi řQř hvř w` řeř |

Zvi ci msmv̄ti t0tj -tqtq Gtj v Zvt` i | msmvi evotj v wKŠ' tKvb wKQzZB wdi t̄j v tj vKwU | Ggwb thZ j vMtj v e0ti i ci e0i | ZLb eo ntj v Zvi t0tj tqtqiv |

GKw` b GLv̄tb Gtm Lvj vi mv̄t\_ Zj Kvj vg KŪ ewatq w` j Zvi eo t0tj | eŪzevŪe wbtq Gtm Lp̄ Mvj vMvj Kti tMtj v Lvj vtK | ZvB wbtqB t0tj i mv̄t\_ Lp̄ teta tMtj v Zvi | Lvj vl wRt` tj vKŪvtK AvŪtK ivL̄tZ PvBj |

t̄kl GKw` b Avmv̄ eŪ ntj v tj vKwU i | wKŠ' tKgb cvMtj v gtZv ` kv ntj v Zvi | tj vtKi ḡtL tkvbn th̄tZv tj vKwU bv wK i' ayej t̄Zv, wK ntj v, wK ntj v | K\_v ej t̄Zv bv Kv̄t̄iv mv̄t\_ | gv\_vq bv wK mgm̄v t` Lv w` t̄qWQj |

Lvj vi ḡtL Gme Mí i' t̄b gb Lvi vc nq gúqvi | eo mv̄t̄nei t0tj l eo ntq t̄Mt̄Q | tKvb w` b tKvb ANUb NUte tK Rvt̄b | evedi KzKg<sup>®</sup>t0tj -tqtqiv t̄gt̄b t̄bteB ev tKb | Zvi t̄Zv ḡtL-ḡtL K\_v ej teB |

GB me e` -Af'v̄tmi Rb` K̄tZv gwlb tj vK̄tK Acgvb nt̄Z nq Zviv tKvb wK t̄bB | t̄f̄te-t̄f̄te thb Kj cvq bv gúqvi | wMv̄t̄i U Rv̄j t̄q w̄eQv̄bvq Mv Gvj t̄q w` t̄q j w̄Uv̄b w` t̄Z j vMtj v |

GKŪzct̄i B` i Rv t̄Xtj N̄ti X̄K̄t̄j v bRy` vj vj | ḡtL nwm | gv\_vi Pj D̄t̄v-m̄t̄v, ḡtL f̄wZ<sup>®</sup> wo-t̄Mvd, Mvtq gwj b Rvgv | ḡt̄b nt̄"Q Lp̄B Kv̄š-

bR̄t̄K t` t̄LB thb Mv R̄t̄j DV̄t̄j v gúqvi | wKŠ' ḡtL nwm d̄wŪtq ti t̄L ej j , Z̄ig Knb AvBQ?

GB AvBj vg |

úbt̄Qv, w̄ecvkv th gBi v t̄Mt̄Q ?

GKŪzgwj b ḡtL bRy` vj vj ej j , evBPv t̄Mt̄Q t̄Qgwi |

Lwb<sup>¶</sup>Y P̄c t` t̄K gúqv ej j , Lvj vi j vM t` nv nB̄t̄Q ?

t̄nB ḡtL wK Avi Av̄t̄Q |

K`vb wK nB̄t̄Q ?

Avi KBQ bv | bq̄v GKwU gvBq̄v ..., Bm! c̄ŵq ev̄t̄M j Bq̄v nvj vB̄wQj vg | KZ\_j v Uvnv c̄q̄mv LiP nBj | GK nBv mgql b̄o nBj | wKŠ' KvR nBj bv |

wK KvR ?

t̄Zv̄ti Avgvi j v̄t̄M hv̄t̄Z w` t̄ev, Lvj v KB̄t̄Q | wKŠ' t̄nt̄i GKŪv bZb gvBq̄v AvBbv w` t̄Z nB̄te | t̄nBqvi w̄ct̄QB t̄Zv N̄j w̄Q w` b ivBZ |

iv̄t̄M N̄bvq mv̄iv kixi K̄v̄ct̄Q gúqvi | nvi w̄gi ev" Pv Av̄t̄iv KZ t̄gt̄qi R̄xeb aŷsm Ki t̄ev tK Rvt̄b | i vM w̄gUv̄t̄Z wMv̄t̄i U Uvb gvi t̄Z j vMtj v t̄Rv̄ti -t̄Rv̄ti , Avi eK-eK Kti tavq̄v Dov̄t̄Z j vMtj v | thb me i vM H wMv̄t̄i t̄Ui Dci | gúqv ej j , bZb gvBq̄v cvBQ ?

Zq Avi KB wK | aj , Avgvi Uvnv KqWvB bó | Zvl f̄vj , Rvb j Bq̄v w̄div AvB̄wQ | KB\_vBKv gvBqvi eo f̄vB AvBq̄v nwm̄Ri | Ggb c̄vj wK t̄Rov i i" Ki t̄j v, evc-t̄i evc | t̄nt̄l iv̄t̄Zi AŪKv̄ti RvbWv j Bq̄v t̄Kvb in̄t̄g c̄j vB̄wQ | hvDK f̄vj Ki t̄Qv Avevi t̄P̄ov K̄t̄iv |

Kcv̄t̄j f̄v̄eb ti Lv t̄d̄t̄j bRȳej j , t̄Zvi j vBMv me Ki "g |

Zvi ci tj vfx ` w̄t̄Z gúqvi ` ē½ GKevi ` w̄o ēvj t̄q gúqvi nvZ t̄P̄t̄c āti ej j , AvBR Avi gv̄bv Kwi m bv gúqv, eKŪv ūMv̄Bq̄v t̄Mt̄Q |

gn̄t̄ZB gúqvi ḡt̄b ntj v, GLwb eW w` t̄q Lp̄ Ki t̄e bR̄t̄K | wKŠ' Lp̄B w` i nv̄t̄Z bR̄j Mvtq nvZ ēvj t̄q R̄j vUv thb Av̄t̄iv kZ\_b ewotq w` t̄q kv̄š-A<sup>TM</sup>Z K̄t̄Ū gúqv ej j , eo mv̄t̄ne AvB̄t̄ev, Anb Z̄igB KI Aw̄ig wK Ki "g |

gn̄t̄ZB thb msK̄wPZ ntj v bRy` vj vj | Zvi ci ej j , AvBR\_vDK | Aw̄ig hvB |

gúqv ej j , K̄te bZb gvBq̄v Avbev Avgv̄ti KB̄t̄qv KBj vg | Zvi ci bR̄j Kv̄t̄bi Kv̄t̄Q ḡtL w̄bt̄q w̄dm-w̄dm K̄ti ej j , Lvj v̄ti t̄Zv t̄P̄t̄bvB | Z̄ig GKj v cvi ev bv l bvi j t̄M |

DrKŪZ nt̄q bRȳej j , n-n Kgy | t̄LvR cv̄B̄t̄j i t̄Zv̄ti Kgy | Anb hvB |

GKŪzeBq̄v hv̄l | gvj LvBev ?

GKwU ` xNR̄ym t̄d̄t̄j bRȳej j , t̄Zvi Kv̄t̄Q wK eB̄t̄Z B̄t̄"Q K̄ti bv Avgvi | nvi v ivBZ\_vK̄t̄Z B̄t̄"Q K̄ti | t̄Zvi t̄Zv Avevi eo mv̄t̄ne AvB̄t̄ev |

GKUzgvj LvBqv hvI |  
 †Pv†L thb Rj -Rj Kti DV†j v bRj `vj v†j i | ej j , we†`wk Av†Q ?  
 Av†Q, w`gy?  
 † - †` Rj w` †` | eo mv†ne AvB†j Avevi Sv†gj v ev†ev |  
 tevZj †\_†K A†aR Mv†m †X†j bRynv†Z w`†j v gûqv | Ag†Zi g†Zv GK Uv†b †kl Kti bRyAvevi ej j , AvBR  
 hvB ti gûqv |  
 g†L w†c †n†m ej j gûqv ej j , hvI |  
 AvR Avi †Kvb L†i i N†i emv†e bv gûqv | Avi fvj j v†M bv Zvi | UvKv w`†q wk n†e | g†b c†oj v wecvkvi  
 K\_v | †k†l wk KóUvB bv Kti gi†Z n†j v Zvi | wKQzUvKv Rgv†bv `i Kvi | †hšeb Avi ifc †Zv Avi a†i ivLv hv†e bv |  
 KLb th wk nq †K-B ev ej †Z cv†i | UvKv bv n†j bv †L†q gi†Z n†e †kl eq†m | †KD †Zv †bB th LvI qv†e |  
 Am†\_wem†Li K\_v †Zv ej v hvq bv | KL†bv wk nq , eo mv†ne†K et†j e`v††K GKwU GKvD>U Kiv `i Kvi | Kvj B  
 ej †Z n†e Zv†K | GLb †\_†KB UvKv ivL†Z n†e wKQz-wKQzKti | UvKv nv†Z \_vK†j me LiP n†q hvq |  
 †mvbv-`v bv †hUKzAv†Q Zv wem†u Kti I UvKv e`v††K ivL†Z n†e | Mnbv w`†q wk n†e | GB NiwU Qvov †Zvi  
 †Kv\_vl hvI qv nq bv | iayMnbv ti†L j vf †bB | †`Lv†e Kv†K | L†i ti i Kv†Q ifc evot†Z B†gUk†bi Mnbv wK†b w†j B  
 n†e | Ggvb G†j v†g†j v me fvebvq thb W†e th†Z j vM†j v gûqv |  
 bRy`vj vj X††j v Lvj vi N†i | Lvj v et†m wQj evi w`vq | bR†K †`LB Zvi cvKv-KwB `w†Z GKevi thb c†o  
 w†j bRj w†ZiUv | Zvi ci g†L Kv†j v Kti D`P `†i ej j , wk Lei †Zvi bRy?  
 c†iv-cvi Avi ó n†q bRyej j , Lei †Zv nq bvB | GKUi j vBqv .....  
 bR†K \_w†q†q w`†q Lvj v ej j , \_vg | Avi KB†Z nB†ev bv | Avgvi mv††b Avi gûqvi bvg j we bv |  
 K\_v †kl KtiB D†V N†i i w†Zi P†j †M†j v Lvj v | iv†M `††L w††Ri Pj B thb wQv†Z j vM†j v bR†K | Kó Ki†j v  
 GZw`b , tmB K\_vUvI i b†j v bv Lvj v | GKUzn†j †Zv ai vB c†o th†Zv |  
 eo Amv††qi g†Zv Lwb†Y et†m †\_†K ew††i P†j G†j v bRy`vj vj | GKwU bZb tg†q †RvMvi Ki†ZB n†e  
 Zv†K | bv†j gûqv†K Qvot†e bv Lvj v |

[10]

MZ ivtZ ev0tj vtZ tdti bwb gwj K-mvne | AvR `cxi GKevi Gtm Avevi ti wetq tMtQb wZwb | hvevi mgq tmRyZtK etj tMtQb, AvRI nqtZv iwlt tZ tdiv nte bv | Avi hw l tdti, AtbK ivZ nte | tm thb Nygtq cto | K0w b atiB tek Aw`i t`Lw`Qj gwj K-mvneK | Gi gta` ivzvgnU, tUKbvd, ev`ievb, LvMovQwo wMtq Nfi GtmQ gwj K-mvne Avi tmRyZ | wKs`tmLvbl thb tKvb w`wQj bv Zvi | tmRyZ tftewQj KtqKw`b \_vKv nte tmLvbl | fvj B j vMwQj Zvi | wKs``GK w`b cxiB Avevi K· evRvti Ptj Gtj b gwj K-mvne |

tmLvbl t`tK wdti Gtm c0Zw`b tmRyZtK mvf\_ wbtq tei ntZb wZwb | KLtbn wngQwo, KLtbn Bbwb, Avevi KLtbn tmUgnU | wKs`ivtZ wK wdti Avmv ntZv ev0tj vtZ |

wK thb GKwU Svfgj v nt`Q AvRKvj | gwj K-mvneK Gi AvtM GZUv Aw`i t`tL wb tmRyZ | Zte wZwb wKQB ej tQb bv tmRyZtK | GK evi `i ayetj tQb, `Zwi t`tKv th tKvb mgq GLvb t`tK XvKv ivl bv ntZ nte |

tmRyZ etj , hvl qv `i Kvi , AtbK w`b tZv ntj v |

tKvb K\_v etj b bv wj K-mvne | XvKvq hvevi Rb`gbUv thb Aw`i ntq AvtQ tmRyZi | KZ\_tj v gvm ntq tMtj v GLvbl Gtm | Gi AvtM gv-evetK tQto Avi KLtbnB GZ w`b \_vKv nq wb Zvi | wj bUv tKgb AvtQ tK Rvbl | tmw`b tdvb K\_v ej vi mgq tKt`ej wQj , epyZug Kte Avmte?

c0Z mBvq wgrvbi tdvb evmvi mevi mvf\_ K\_v nq tmRyZ | ZvtZ wK Avi t`Lvi mva tgU | AvRKvj Avi wKQB fvj j vMtb bv Zvi | tmB wbgg Kti PvPvi t`vKvbl wMtq tj eyPv tLtz hvl qv, KLtbn wetP, KLtbn wi·v wbtq knfi Nfi teovbv Avi mwk0 nvDtrI cvnvt0 Dtv etm \_vKv | Awj i mvf\_ c0g Zvi K\_v ntq wQj tmLvbl |

Awj i mvf\_ t`Lv nqbn AtbK w`b | tmw`b gv Ptj hvevi mgq tmRyZ fiewQj , t`Lv Ki tZ hvte bv tm | wKs`gv hLb tdvb Kti t`Lv Ki tZ PvBj ZLb Avi t`Lv bv Kti cvti wb tmRyZ |

Lp teuk K\_v nqwb Awj i gvtaqi mvf\_ | NsUv LvtbK t`tKwQj tmLvbl | Awj l wQj mvf\_ | ggZv teMg tmRyZi gv\_vq nvZ eyj tq ej wQj b, fvj t`tKv gv | XvKv Gtm Avgvi mvf\_ Aek`B t`Lv Ki te | gvK thb Avevi ftj thl bv | tZvgtK Lp fvj tj tMtQ Avgvi |

Zvi ci AtbK evi Awj tdvb Kti tQ tmRyZtK | t`Lv Ki tZ tPtqTQ | wKs`Gwotq tMtQ tmRyZ | etj tQ, GLb Zvi mgm`v AvtQ t`Lv Ki tZ | Avmj K\_v ntj v, Awj i mvfgb `vovtj wbtRtK thb mseiy Ki tZ Bt`Q Kti bv tmRyZi | tgtc K\_v ej v, Awj i t0g cZ`vLv wbtRi mvf\_ c0Av Qovov Avi wKQB gtb nq bv | ZvB wbtRtK Avovj Kti ivtL Awj KvQ t`tK |



tmRyZ hZB Avovj Kti ivtL vbtRtK, Avj thb ZZ tewk GwMtq AvmvtQ tmRyZi w tK | tm cvMj gvbj | AtbK KwB e'vcvi | Lp mnR mvari Y gtb nq Zvi Kvto | wKš' mgvtrRi mevB Zv gvbtē tKb | ZvQrov Avj gtvZv fvj gvbj , tj vtK KLtbvB VKvtZ cvi te bv tmRyZ | AtbKB nqtZv fvj gvbj , tj vtK VwKtq mthvM vbtZ fvj evtm | wKš' GB cZvi Yv KLtbvB cvi te bv tmRyZ | hv I Avj Zvi gtb gta' vKte nqtZv tkl w b chš

ivtZi wčhri i i" | tej KvtZ etm Avto tmRyZ | tPvtL GK tduUv Ng tbB Zvi | mgf' i w tK ZvKtq Avto tm | GLb Avi tKvb tKvj vj tbB mvMi cvi Rto | thb eo vbtm½ GKv nq Avto wekvj GB mgy' mvi w b ati gLwi Z vej vnx gvbj , tj v GLb nqtZv m. Ltr tevto"Q tnvUj , tgvUj , tj vtZ |

etKi wfiUv tKgb Kti DVtj v tmRyZi | gtb ntj v GLwb t' to Pj hvte mgy' mKtZ | tmLvto vtoq ešte cvivevi KZUv GKv | GKv vKvi mva! mva bv wK hšbv ?

nqtZv Avj GLtbv etm Avto H SvD etb | vboč etm wó evj tq hvto"Q vbi Zx ivtZi Zvi Kvto i Pj vi ct\_ | tm wK etm-etm fvetQ tmRyZi Kv\_v | tftē-tftē wK Qwe AvtM gtb-gtb, etK fti Dtv e' vq ? tPvtL Rj Avtm Zvi ? Av' i nq Nti wfZi Pj Avtm tmRyZ |

AvRvKvj cōqB tdbv eÜ Kti ivtL tmRyZ | ftq, cvto Avj i Kj bv Avtm | wgt' ej tZ Avi cōvE nq Zvi | tmj tdbUv GK evi nvtZ vtoq Ab Ki te etj gbw' i Ki tj v tm | Avj GLb tKv\_vq Avto, wK Ki to | AvR nqtZv ivtZ vdi teb bv gwj kmvte |

tdbUv Ab Kitz wMtqI weQvbi Dci Oto tdj ivLtv tmRyZ | Zvi ci Avevi Gtm emtj v AÜKvi tej KvtZ | gvbj i Pvl qvi thb tkl tbB | wgt' gvqv Rvtoq vbtRi Ges Zvi mvt\_ cōAv Qrov Avi wKOB bq | tti i AÜKviti i ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | Avavti i etK thb Avtj qvi gtvZv tftm AvtP wPi tPbv XvKvi tmB wefrm ivZ |

iv' vi ati mwi-mwi Ngš-gvbj | AbvAtš' tYi tdkvq Nj to ivtZi ivbx | Lti i bv wgt' nqtZv, Afy' vKtZ nte mevBtK | ew' t wNwÄ Ni , tj vtZ Pj to bv bv i Kg Kj n | tKvb Nti Qayq wPrKvi Ki to wki , Avevi tKvb Nti Qay wbevi tY Pj to thšeb tKbv-tePv | Avevi tKvb-tKvb Nti i gvbj Ng wefi , tZv Ab' Nti Pj to gvZvtj i gvZj vgx | teš tK ati tclvto"Q Bto"Q i Kg | tdkv Rovtbv KtU ej to, mvj x Avgvi UvKvq g` LvB tZvi evevi wK | tgv i nvi , tiv Kti t' e |

GLtbv wK tZgwb ivZ tRtM Av' wKto Lvevi tLtrR tbwi KKi , tj v | GLtbv Atc' v Kti vK i wLi Rb' | KKi , tj v wK GLtbv Avto | bv wK Pj tMtQ Ab' tKv\_vl | eev wK GLtbv tZgwb etm gta' ivZ Aeva | GLb Kvi Rb' tRtM vKb eev | KZw b ewtoZ hvq vb tmRyZ | v' ā ivtZi i Ktbv cvZvi Sivi ktā wK PgtK I tv eev | GB eyS Gtj v tmRyZ |

Qavi Zxe'Kto Rxe'tb me thb nwi tq hvq gntZB | m' g' t\_ tK i i" Kti m' yb chš' gw' Z tPvtL wKti DVtj v tmRyZ |

Lwb' Y Akō cZtbi cti Dtv Avevi wfZti Pj Gtj v tmRyZ | Lp Kti g' wMj tZ Bto"Q nt"Q | wKš' tmi Kg wKOB bv Kti etK te' bv tglvtoZ Rxebv' v' v' tki eB Ltv etmtj v tm | Zvi ci tetQ tei Ki tj v, o tew' qv' |

Zvi ci Ašti i meUKzAwfgvb tPvtL Rj Rto v Kti kã Kti cotZ j vMtj v,

Pvj Pj v me tdj to tm tfto wčAi nviv cvwL!  
wQzWvK KfyAvtm bv wLwi qv, tK Zvti Avbte WwK ?  
D' vm Davl nvl qvi gZb PwKtZ hvq tm Dto;  
Mj wU Zvni tmtoQ Aeva b' x-SY' mti ;  
bq tm ev' v i sgnj , tgvZ gntj i evi x;  
Stov nvl qv tm th, Mn-cōt' b tK Zvti i wLte eva!

Zvi ci ivtZi Lvevi bv tLtbq Nvgtq ctotj v tMRyZ | Avtj v Rjt i Bj tZgub | eBLvbn cti i Bj eKj Dci |

Lp mKvtj ev0tj vtZ Gtj b gwj K mvtne | GLtbv tdtvU vb mKvtj i Avtj v | D` avtŠt gtZv t` Lv`Q ZvtK | gtb nt`Q mviv ivZ weQvbnq Mv j vMv vb wZvb |

tPvtL GLtbv Nvg tj tM AvtQ tMRyZi | tkl ivtZi w` tK Nvg tj tMqj Zvi | KvPv Nvg Dtv tPvtL Ryj v Ki tQ GLb | gwj K mvtntei w` tK ZvKtq fyZ t` Lvi gtZv KtqK gnZ`ZvKtq t` tK, t` Što wMtq XKtj v l qvm i`tg tMRyZ | tPvtL VvUv cwb tQuqvtZB thb, gwi P-tMvj v cwbi gtZv Rj tZ j vMtj v tPvtLi Zviv `w | GKUzmgq wbtq evi -evi VvUv cwbi SvcUvq tPvtLi Ryj v wKQUv KgtZ j vMtj v |

Aw`i nvtZ Avj gwi t` tK cQvRbxq KvMR-cl, UvKv-cqmv wbtRi ci xtaq KtqKw Kico nvZ e`vtMi gta` cti wbt`Ob gwj K mvtne | gtl Zvi DtŠtMi Qvc |

tMRyZ ej j, wK Ki tQb ?

D` Mle ntq gwj K mvtne ej tj b, GK`g mgq tbB | `k wgwbtUi gta` tMvRMvR Kti tewi tq ctov | w` tknivi gtZv j vMqj ZvtK | gwj K mvtntei Ae`v t` tL wKQU fq Rvovbv KtU tMRyZ ej j, tKv\_vq tei ntev?

Rvb bv | Avig Ptj hw`Q |

Ptj hw`Q gtb! Avcwb tKv\_vq hv`Ob ?

tKv\_vq hw`Q Rvb bv | i ayRvb thtZ nte | Zvi ci GKUzt\_tg ej tj b, AvgvtK GLvb t` tK thtZ nte | Svgtj v ntqtQ | KŌv` b Mv XvKv w` tq \_vKvtZ nte | Qvqi gtZv cyj k tj tM AvtQ Avgvi mvt\_ | nqtZv GB ev0tj vi mUvb | Zvt` i Rvbv | th tKvb mgq nqtZv Avti o ntq hvte |

Avcwb wK Kti Rvbtj b ?

GB LeiUkzRvbn wK Lp KwB Avgvi Rb` | `j tlgZvq tbB, ZvB etj wK cŌmvktb `yGK Rb tj vK \_vtKbv Avgvt` i | Clr nvtj b gwj K mvtne | Zvi ci ej tj b, mgq bŌ Ktiv bv | ZvovZwo tewi tq ctov |

Avcwb Rvb | Avig cti tei ntev |

Avn! hv ej wQ ZvB Ktiv | AvgvtK LrtZ Gtj tZvgvtK wK tQto hvte cyj k? tZvgvtK wbtq Avi GK Svgtj v `Zix nte | tZvgvi mvt\_ Avgvi wK m`uK, Avgiv KZ w` b AvnQ, ZvQvov AvgvtK cvevi Rb`B tZvgvtK AvUtK Z` tbevi tPŌv Kite |

ã`Kw Kti tftē wbj tMRyZ | wK K\_vB etj tQb gwj K mvtne | cyj tki nvtZ aiv cotj Avi i t` \_vKte bv | gnZ`P gta` cPvi nte mviv t` tK | cŌZ`Kw `w` wK msev` cft` i cŌ\_g cvZvq Qwe mn QvavbædtU Qvcv nte, gwj K mvtntei i w` Zv AvUK |

Zvi Dci wgwWqvi msev` KgRv tZv ivtqtQB | cŌZ`w w` w` P`vtbtj i msev` wkti vbvq Avi tēKs wDtr GKUvbn cPvi ntZ \_vKte wDruv |

ftq thb nvZ-cv KwctZ`i` Ki tj v tMRyZi | eo j vtMRw Lrtj Zvi gta` AvtMvOvtj v cyj tZ j Mvtj v wbtRi me Rvgv-Kico | Zvi ci XKtj v l qvm i`tg | wKQB ti tL hvl qv hvte bv GLvrb | tKD thb eŠtZB bv cvti tKvb tqtq wQj GLvrb |

wbtRi tMvRMvR tkl Kti tMRyZi KvQ Gtm `vovtj b gwj K mvtne | cŌq Kv`v-Kv`v KtU ej tj b, tkvb | nqtZv tZvgvi mvt\_ Avi t` Lv nte bv Avgvi | Rxtb AfbK cvc Kti wQ, nqtZv tM B cvtci B kw`-nt`Q Avgvi | Zvi ci GKUzt\_tg ej j, mWZ` K\_v ej tZ wK Rvrbv | tKD Ktiv bv | GUv Avgvi Rxb w` tq Avig Dcj wã Kti wQ | Avgvi tlgZv \_vKvq Ae`vq Avig hv` i Rb` GZ Kij vg, Zviv mevB AvgvtK tQto GLb Ptj tMtQ | `x-mŠtb gtl Nyo tq wbt`Q | Zviv etj, cvtci UvKv tZv Avgviv PvB vb | Zvt` i K\_vl wKI | fj Avgvi B | GLb weavZv hw` tlgv Kti b |

Zvi ci e`vM t` tK cŌPkŌ UvKvi GKw evtUj tei Kti tMRyZi m`ŠL GwMtq w` tq ej tj b, GUv ivtLv | tZvgvtK w` j vg | hw` GB c\_ t` tK wdi tZ cvtiv tZv fij |

tmRyZ hLb UvKvi evfUj Uv aiwQj bv, ZLb agtKi mfi gwj kmvne ej tj b, Avti aitQv bv tKb, mgq tbB Avgvi nvZ |

UvKv aitjv tmRyZ | cAvk nvRvi UvKv | Gi AvfMI wntme Qvov AfbK UvKv w tqfQb wZwb | Zvi cti Gevi GZ, tj vUvKv wKQfZB thb wbtZ Bf"Q KiwQj bv Zvi | tmRyZ ej j, GZ UvKv ....

tmRyZtK wgtq w tq gwj kmvne ej tj b, tKvb K\_v bq | ej vq bv nvZ mgq tbB | nqtZv Avi KLtbvB t`Lv nte bv | cvotj Avgvq fIgv Kti w l | Avi GKwU K\_v | AvR hv` i Rb` wbtRtK tkl Kti w f"Q GB Livc ct\_ | GKw` b nqtZv Zvi vB gL wdwitq wbtq tZvgvi w tK t\_tK | tmw` tb Rb` gbtk cOZ ti tLv | cotj GB c\_Uv tQto w l | hw` Avtiv UvKvi cOqvRb nq AvgvtK tcvb Ktiv | tZvgvi KvQ th b`vi Uv itqtQ tmwU Avgvi e`w<sup>3</sup>MZ bv`vi | Zvi ci GKwU `xNRym tdtj ej tj b, Rxeftb hw` Ktiv tKvb fvj Kvtr j vMtZ cwil |

K\_v tkl Kti B gytZB wgwj tq tMtj b gwj kmvne | mtfvntKi gtZv K\_v i bwQj tmRyZ | ZLtbv thb Z`v KvUwb Zvi | thb cO`-gwZ`ntq i Bj tm | gvbl tK thb Rxeb w tqB Dcj wa Kitz ntq Zvi KtgP w tK, tj v | wK Zvi fj Avi wK wQj Zvi myx KvR, tj v | AvR thb tj vKwU Rb` gvqvi eKuv tKgb Kti DVtZ j vMtj v tmRyZi |

AK`sr Zvi gtb ntj v GLtbv tm GLvrb `wotq AvtQ tKb ? cyj k Pj Gtj tZv wect` cotZ nte | j vMRwU nvZ wbtq ` i Rvi m`fL AvmtZB t` Ltj v ` i Rvq `wotq AvtQ `vovqvb | tmRyZtK t` tL ej j, j vMRUv AvgvtK w b tgg |

tmRyZ ej j, bv bv, Awg cotev |

cvi teb bv | AvgvtK w b | gwj km`vi AvgvtK cwtqtQb | Pj b AvcbvtK wi . v ati w`wQ |

Avi tKvb K\_v bv etj, j vMtRi nvZj Uv tj vKwUi nvZ GwMtq w`tq nvtZ` i i` Ki tj v tmRyZ | tPvL Rj Gtj v | gvbl i wect` wK gvbl i wFzi Kvi fvj gvbl tK RwmMtq tZvtj ? nqtZv tZvtj | bntj gwj kmvntei GZ wect` l GZUv tKb Kitz hvte tmRyZi Rb` | nqtZv Zvi wbtRi Rb`B | wbtRi cvc tgvPb, bqfZv bZb tKvb cvtci nvZ t\_tK i fIv cevi Rb` | hvB trvK | tj vKwU Rb` mwZ` Lp gvq j vMtQ GLb |

wi . vq Dtv nvZ e`wM t\_tK UvKv tei Ki tj v tmRyZ | `vovqvb tj vKwU tntm ej j, j vMte bv | gwj km`vi cuPKO UvKv eKwmk w`tqtQb |

Zey UvKv mvatj v tmRyZ | wKs` wKQfZB wbtj v bv tj vKwU | tj vKwUi KvQ t\_tK we`vq wbtZ Pj tZ` i i` Ki tj v wi . v | LwbUv GwMtq Gtm wi . vAj v ej tj v, Avcv hvgytKvbnvrb ?

thb cKZw` ntj v tmRyZ | tKv\_vq hvte tm ? thb wbtRtKB cKak i tj v wbtR | GLtbv Avtj v tdtUwb cti vciw | Aek` wewfbatRj v t\_tK bvBU tKvP, tj v GLwb AvmtZ` i i` Kitz | Bf"Q Kitz Av, sKt` i gtZvB th tKvb GKwU trvtUj wMtq DVtZ cvti tm | wKs` Zv nqtZv wK nte bv | tMtq` v cyj k eo fqsKvi | thb MÜ wPtB wCz wbtZ cvti |

nqtZv H evOjtj v ewoi Dci AvtM t\_tKB bRi wQj tMtq` v cyj tki | hw` ZvB nq, Zvntj tmRyZtK wPtZ tKvb Amjeta nte bv Zvt` i |

AK`sr Awj i K\_v gtb ntj v tmRyZi | wi . v wbtq Awj i trvtUj Pj Gtj v tm | fvov wgwUw w`tq trvtUj i wi wmcctb Gtm `vovtj v tmRyZ | tmLvb t\_tK Lie tctj v, MZKvj i`g tQto Pj tMtQ Awj |

gntZB thb A`w`fZ cotZ ntj v | Bm! Kcvtj wK AvtQ tK Rvrb | Rxeftb AfbK i Kg wect` ntqtQ tmRyZ, wKs` GB aitbi cyj wK ftq gta` cti wb KLtbv |

trvtUj i bxP Zj vi ti ofi tU | wi wmcctbi tj vKwUi KvQ j vMRUv Rgv ti tL ti ofi tU Gtm etmj v tmRyZ | AšZ GK Kvc Pv Lvl qv hvK | Zvi ci fiev hvte wK Kiv hvq |

wbtRtK k<sup>3</sup> Kivi tPó Ki tj v tmRyZ | wect` mvf` wbtq hvi c\_ Pj v, wect` fq tctj Zvi Pj te tKb | Aw`i Zv nqtZv Avtiv tawk wect` i ct\_ tvtj t` te | ZvB cOY-ctY w`i ntZ tPó Ki tj v tmRyZ | KtqK gntZ`cti l tqUvi Gtm tmRyZi A`fi `wotq nwmnwm gL Kti ej j, Avcbvi wK wKQz vMte tgg ?

GKUztfte tmRyZ ej j, GKwU wPtKb tivj Avi GK Kvc Kvc |



[11]

ewotZ wdi tZ ivZ ntj v tmRyZi | ct\_ klgK agntU cvq wZb N>Uv AvUtK \_vKtZ ntqtQ `vD` Kwv` i  
grvmoTK | Zvi ci Kgj vcj t\_tK emv Aema AvmtZ j vMtj v Avti v t` o N>Uv | `k wgwotUi c\_ t` o N>Uv! GLb Mv  
\_wj tq ewg AvmtZ PvBtQ tmRyZi |

tMBtUi m>stL tmRyZtK bwigta w` tq Pij tMtj v tUw Aj v | j vtMR etq tbevi gtZv GKwZj kw<sup>3</sup> I tbB Zvi  
t` tn | mvi w` b Afy<sup>3</sup> t\_tK gv\_v tKgb Uj tq GLb |

Zey tUtB-wnPto tKvb i Ktg tMBtUi gta` j vtMRUv wotq Gtj v tmRyZ | tMBtUi KvQ j vtMRUv ti tLB k\_=  
cvta Gtm `wv t j v eevi m>stK | wK tZgw e tm AvtOb eev | BwZDwZ ZvKv`Q tmRyZ | KvDtk t` Lv hv`Q bv |

KtqK gnZ`htZ bv thtZB Kwj g wgvv etj DVtj v, Gwj gv | gv tmRyZ, GB eyS Gwj | A<sup>TM</sup>Z GK gvqv Zvi  
KtU | WwK i tb gblv thb fti tMtj v tmRyZi |

eevi A` fi `wotq tmRyZ ej j , tKgb AvtOv eev ?

nv-nv Kti tn tm Dtv wki i gtZv tPvtL Rj tdtj Nvti MvgQv w` tq tPvtL gftQ ej tj b, fvj gv, fvj | AvRKvj  
tPvtL eC cwv Rgv nq | ZB tKgb AwQm ?

fvj eev | wKs' GKwU K\_v etj v tZv eev |

wK K\_v ?

Awg Gtj Zwg tUi cvl wK Kti ?

Aevi nv-nv Kti tn tm DVtj b Kwj g wgvv | Lp tmvRv | cABw` tqi th tKvb GKwU A<sup>T</sup>g ntj ewk Pvi wU `vi`Y  
fvte cLvi ntq Dtv | tZvi Mvtq MU tctq etSvQ ti gv |

KvtQ wMtq eevi gv\_vq nvZ eyj tq w` tZ j vMtj v tmRyZ | GK-GK Kti tewi tq Gtj v mevB | ti Lv, FZi wvj b,  
gv | wvj b wMtq wotq Gtj v tmRyZi j vMtRUv |

wKQlv j <sup>3</sup>/<sub>4</sub>vq cotZ ntj v tmRyZi | Kvti v Rb` wKQzAvbv nq wv | nVvr Kti B Avmv ntj v | tftt ti tLwQj Avmvi  
mgq wKQz-wKQzKti tKbv-KvUv Ki te mvevi Rb` | gvts-gvts weP Avi ewgR gvtk<sup>8</sup> t\_tK mtLi etm cy\_, wSbjk-kvgk  
Avi gKZvi gvj v wKtbwQj KtqKUv | Zv bvng ti Lv Avi FZtK t` qv hvte | wKs' ewk mveB | XvKvi t\_tK wKtb w` tj  
tKgb nq |

AtbKw` b cti mevB wgtj GK mv\_t ivtZ Lvevi tLtz emj v tmRyZ | i aytLtz Gtj b bv Kwj g mvte | tmRyZ  
Rvtb mvi v<sup>T</sup>Y GKwU Avci va tevtai fwi tevsv tPtc \_vtK eevi etK | wZwb gtb Ktib, AvR tmRyZi G cwv YwZi Rb`  
wZwbB `vqx |

Lvl qv tkl Kti wbtRi Nti Gtj v tmRyZ | kixUv Lp Lvi vc j vMfQ AvR | tmB mKvj t\_tK GKwU `t`fcie  
gta" cvi ntj v cjv w` bUv |

wQvbrq Mv Gwj tq w` tZB wgrvtK tdlv Kivi K\_v gtb ntj v | e`M t\_tK tmj tdlvUv tei Kti Kj wj o t\_tK  
wgrvtbi bvrvi wU tei Ki tZB wj b Gtm nvrRi ntj v tmRyZi Nti | Zvi ci `vZ tKwj tq tntm ej j , Zwg tgeveBj  
wbtqQ epy |

D`vm KtU tmRyZ ej j , uq gvtS-gvtS cQvRb nq |  
fvj vB ntj v Avgv` i GKwU tdlv ntj v | Zvi ci wMq emtj v tmRyZi cvtk |  
wj tbi gv\_vq Avj tZv nvZ epy tq w` tq tmRyZ ej j , Zvi tj Lvcov tKgb Pj tQ ?

fvj epy |  
wK gtZv Kvm Ki wQm tZv ?

Zwg tKvb wPŠv-Kti v bv epy | Avig wK gtZvB Kvm Ki wQ |  
fvj ti Rvè Ki tZ nte wKŠ' |  
nvmj wj b | Zvi ci ej j , Avig hvB | Zwg GLb Ngvl | Kvj K\_v nte |

wj b Pj t tZB wgrvtK Kj Ki t v tmRyZ |  
I cvk t\_tK Kj wimf Kti B kã Kti tntm wgrvb ej j , wK ntqtQ GZ ivtZ tdlv |  
tKgb AvtQb wgrvb fvB ?

fvj | Zwg GLb tKv\_vq ?  
tmRyZ ej j , Avig tZv GLb XvKvq |

wKQv wew`šZ ntj v wgrvb | KtqK gnZ`bdc t\_tK Mæti KtU ej j , nVr Kti XvKvq Pj Gtj th, tKvb  
mgm"v bv wK ?

bv bv, tKvb mgm"v tbB | Zte nVr Kti B gwj ← mvtntei thb wK Svgtj v ntq tMfQ | ZvB Pj AvmtZ ntj v |  
tZvgvi tKvb mgm"v nq wb tZv ?

bv, Avig wK AvwQ |  
Zwg GLb tKv\_vq ?  
evm | Kvj GK evi Avtmb bv K\_v nte |

Av"Qv Avmtev |  
ivtZ Avi teuk K\_v ntj v wgrvb fvBi mvt\_ | `tPvL tftQ Ng Gtj v tmRyZi | tdlvUv eU Kti ewj tki brtP  
ti tL Ngqt cotj v tmRyZ |

AvR ivtZ i ayGK Kvc Pv Avi KtqK gv gvo tLqtB wQvbr tMj b Kwj g wqv | Zvl Lvevi tKvb cE`E wQj bv  
Zvi | AtbK etj Ktq LvBtqtQ gwi qg teMg |

wQvbrq wMq Gcvk-I cvk Ki tZ j vMj b Kwj g wqv | mgq Rvbi Rb" NsUv tcvvtbv GKwU Nwo ivLv AvtQ G  
Nti | NsUv evRtj B `tb-`tb mgq wj tq tbb wZwb | Zte wgvU tevSvi tKvb Dcvq tbB | NsUvi tetj i Rb" Atc`v  
Ki tZ ntq ZvtK | wKQ`Y cti AK`sr `jevi NsUv tcvvtj v NwU |

ivZ `tUv tetR tMfQ | wKŠ' GKUz Ng tbB Zvi tPvtL | ivtZ thb Ng ntZ Pvq bv AvRKvj | AtÜi Avevi w` b  
ivZ wK | w` b wKsev ivZ hLwb Ng tnvK LuZ tbB | hLwb Ng Avmte ZLwb ivZ |  
Zte ivtZ Ng bv ntj kixUv thb Lvi vc ntq hvq | A`w eo evto | Mvtq Rj -Rj fve nq | wmtMti U tZtZv  
j vtM | gv\_vUv wSg-wSg Ki tZ \_vtK mvi w` b |

wKŠ' wK Ki te, wKQ tZB thb Ng AvmtZ Pvq bv | Avi KZw` b GB Awfkß Rxeb etq tetovtZ nte tK Rvtb |  
gzI Gtj B GLb fvj nq | tetP \_vKvi mva Zvi Pj tMfQ AtbK AvtMB | AvZ`nZ"v gnvcvc bv ntj nqtZv tmB c\_B  
tetQ wbtZb wZwb | ZeI tKb gtb nq msvti eo gvqv | GB gvqi evatbB nqtZv me nwi tqI tetP ZvtK gvbj |

tgqtqUvi Rxeb bó Kiv UvKvq tCU Rpvf"Q GZ ,tj v gvbyl | GB Z'vMi weibgq wK cvte tmRyZ | Nbv Qrov nqtZv Avi wKOB cvte bv | A\_P tKD GK evi | fvefe bv wbtRi RxebUv bó Kti GZ ,tj v gvbyl tK Qlav t\_tK eviPttq my`i GK ct\_ wbtq hvf"Q tm | bvnjtj GK ,tj v gvbyl nqtZv mevB Ptj thZv Lvi vc tKvb ct\_ |

efKi wfZti tKgb e`\_v Kti DVtj v | tkvqv t\_tK Dtv emtj b Kwj g wgvv | cwmb Lvevi Rb` gv\_vi KvQoi tUwejtj nvZ evortj b wZb |

c0Zw` b tQvU GKwU cww- tKi tevZj fti cwmb ti tL Rvb gwi qg teMg | RM, Mvmm t` qv nq bv G Nti | Kwj g wgvv Gw tWtUi ci c0g-c0g ivLv ntZv RM, Mvmm | wKŠ' AtbK evi Zvi nvZ tj tM tft0tQ Zv | Zvi ci t\_tK tevZtj e`e`v |

tevZtj i gfl gfl j wMtq KtqK tXvK wMtj Avevi i`tq cotj b Kwj g wgvv | ti Lv, FZzGLb eo ntqtQ | Zvt` i gtb i bvbv i Kg c0kaD` q nq tmRyZtK wbtq | ewni t\_tKl tevanq i`tb Avtm bvbv K\_v | tmw` b FZ ej wQj , epy tKv\_vq \_vtK ti ? Zvi tZv wetq nqwb th ki i ewno wMtq \_vtK |

ti Lv ej j , tmw` b wK me ej wQj ew` t byo Lvj v | gfl tfsWP tKtU-tKtU wK me ej wQj epyK wbtq | FZej j , wK Kti epy gvbyl th etj teUvt` i mvt\_ ...

wgj b tK t` tL Pz ntq tMtj v | iv | wgj b hLb cvtk Gtm ` wovtj v ti Lv etj DVtj v, fvBqv, Zvg Rvtbv epy tKv\_vq \_vtK ? | iv th etj ..

gnZB thb Av\_b tei ntj v wgj tbi ` tPvL dto | wQj B KtU ej j , epy tKv\_vq tMtQ Zv w` tq tZvt` i ` i Kvi wK ? tdi hw` GZme K\_v etj wQm tZv tgti nvi , tiv tKi t` tev |

ivtM thb i` gwZGK gnZB | tmw` b Ktj tR thZ-tHtZ ifcv ej wQj epy m`utK`bvbv K\_v | GB Gj vKvtZB \_vtK ifcvi | ifcvi mvt\_ tKvb i Kg ZK`Ktiwb wgj b | wKŠ' Zvi ci t\_tK Avi GKw` b | Ktj tR hvq wb ifcvi mvt\_ | K\_v chS-eU Kti w` tqtQ | ifcvtK Lp c0` Kti wgj b | ifcvi wgj btK | wKŠ' tKD hw` epy K\_v Lvi vc tKD wKQz etj , wgj tbi gtb nq ZvtK Lp Kti | tKvb Ab`vq Ki tQ bv epy | tm bv mevBtK wft`i \_vj v nvZ etmtZv ntZv iv` w tgvto | fvj B ntZv eev AU wQj Zvi tivRMvi ntZv temk |

Si-Si Kti Ak0 Sti cotj v wgj tbi ` tPvtL | ivtM thb cw\_exUvtK `gti gPti t` te tm | Zvi GB ma t` tL ftq msKwPZ ntj v ti Lv FZd wew`SZ ntj b Kwj g wgvv | Zvi GB kvŠ-t0tj Uvi gta` j wKtq \_vKv GK i vM tZv t` tLwb tKD tKvb w` b |

Zvntj tm wK tmRyZtK Lp fvj evtm | tmRyZi Kó eStZ cvti | tmw` b GK Svclvq tKv\_v t\_tK thb A`wZ GK mlt Gtm Rovq Kwj g wgvv epy | AŠZ GKRb Avcb tj vK thb eStZ cvite tmRyZ | tm gti tMtj | GK ntq hvte bv tmRyZ | AŠt t\_tK t` vqv Kitz j vMtj b Kwj g wgvv | wgj b thb wPi Kvj Zvi epyK tkt`x Kti | fvj evtm |

efKi e`\_vUv Ktg Gtj v axti-axti | gv\_vi bxtPi ewj kUv evi ` tqK Dj U-cvj U Kti Wwb KvZ i`tb miv cto-cto Nvgtq ctob Kwj g wgvv |

ivtZ fvj Nvg ntqtQ tmRyZi | mKvtj Nvg t\_tK tRtM cZ`wnK tmti tMvmj Kti Gtj v ivbteNti | ` wU Ddbp Rj tQ GK mvt\_ | GKwUz fwr Ab` wUz Pvtqi cwmb |

tmRyZtK t` tLB gwi qg teMg ej tj b, i` wU evbvtbv ntq tMtQ | fwr ntZ mgq j vMte bv | Zvg Nti wMtq em, Avvg bv`v wbtq AvmiQ |

gvvti w` tK ZvKvtj v tmRyZ | tKgb tivMv ntq tMtQb | mivv`Y gwj b gfl Kti \_vtKb gv | tmB tQvU tej vq gvvti gfl nwm t` tLtQ tm | Zvi ci Avi t` Lv nqwb tmB wbgf` nwm | Lp ifcmx wQjtj b gv | Zvi wQtUtdUvI tbB GLb | GKwU gvI Gw tWtU thb Dj U-cvj U Kti w` tj v me | wgj btK w` tq Ww<sup>3</sup>vti i KvQ cvvtZ nte gvvtK | gti tMtj | AmtLi K\_v ej teb bv gv |

tmRyZ ej j , wgj b tKv\_vq tMtQ gv ?  
Ktj tR |

bv`v-bv tLtgB | GZ mKvtj Ktj tR thZ nq bv wK ?

wKQlv Avi ó ntj b gwj qg teMg| gv thb wKQz j Kvt"Ob| wKš'wK j fKvtj v gv? tmRyZ ej j , bv v-bv tLq Ktj tR hvq bv wK ?

tLqtQ|

tZvgvi fwR tZv GLtbv Dbtb emvtbv|

ewm Zi Kwii wQj | ZvB w`tq i"u tLqtQ|

Nti wdti Gtj v tmRyZ| FZi ti Lv ^Zix nt"Q t`dj hvevi Rb" | evevi Nti Gtj v tmRyZ| GLtbv Atnvti Ngtv"Ob evev| nqtZv i vtZ Ngy nqwb, ZvB tej v Kti Ngtv"Ob| evi v`vq Gtm emtj v tmRyZ|

`kUvi w`tK Gtj v wGRvb| Lp teuk K\_v ntj v bv AvR| KvtRi K\_v ej wQj tmRyZ| wGRvb ej j , Kw b ti ó Kti v| tKgb Kvš-j vMtQ tZvgvtK|

tmRyZ nvtm wKQzetj bv| wGRvb ej j , Avgvi KvR AvtQ Kvj cii GK evi Gtm Nti hvtev|

tmw`b mgq wbtq Avmte wKš'wgj b fvB|

Av"Qv| GtKevti tLq hvtev|

wGRvb Ptj thtZB evevi mvt\_ etm Mti Ryo w`j tmRyZ| Kw g wgvv tZgwb| tqtqK tctq thb cŸv wdti tctqtQb| i vt3/4"i me K\_v, GZ w`tb thb K\_vi cvnvo Rtgto Zvi gtb| AvR Avi tkl ntZ Pvq bv Kwj g wgvv K\_v| tmRyZ| i btZ \_vtK gb w`tq| KLtbv-KLtbv Avbgbv ntq cto| Avevi \_vZ`nq evevi K\_vq|

`cj cvi ntq wtkj nq| wgv b Avtm bv| KLB tdti wgv b, evevtK ckaKti tmRyZ| Kwj g wgvv etj b, mU`vi AtbK cti |

Avi KvDtk wKQz wRtAm Kti bv tmRyZ| tj vnvi tMBUv evZvtm bto ka ntj B tmw`tK `wó Ptj hvq tmRyZ| tmB mKvtj tewi tqtQ wgv b| GLtbv Gtj v bv| wöB Ktj R Kti bv mvi w`b ati | Zvntj wK tKv\_vl tKvb KvR Ki to| mKvtj gv th wK Gwotq tMtj v ZvtK| gvtqi KvtQ wK wRtAm Ki te ? bv \_vK| wgv b AvmK evmvq|

mU`vi ci-ciB wdti tj v wgv b| GK wPj tZ DVtb cv-Pwii Ki to tmRyZ| tMBU cvi ntq tmRyZi KvtQ Gtm wgv b ej j , GKv-GKv wK Ki to v epy?

tmRyZ ZvKvtj v wgv tbi w`tK| tPvtL gfl `vi"Y Kwšit Qvc, Zel thb cvi Qbænwmm gfl ati ti tLto wgv b| tmRyZ ej j , tKv\_vq wQj ti mvi w`b|

Ktj R, j vBeix Kti t`wi ntq tMtj v epy|

Zx¶| `wotZ wgv tb w`tK ZvKtq tmRyZ ej j , ZB wK wgt\_` ewj m wgv b ? KZw`b etj wQ bv gti tMtj l wgt\_` ej we bv|

Zig i vMtQv tKb epy|

i vMtev bv! ZB wgt\_` ej we Avi Avig i vMtev bv|

wgt\_` ej wQ bv epy| Avmtj GKwJ K\_v tZvgvtK Rvbtbv nq wb| wK Kti Rvbtv etj v, Zig wQtj bv| Avi Kvj tZv tZvgvi mvt\_ K\_vB ntj v bv|

tmRyZ ZvKvtj v wgv tb w`tK|

wCR epyi vM Kti v bv| Zvi ci mnR fwtZ ej j , `fUv wJDkwb ati wQ Avig|

ZB ati wQm wJDkwb! tKb ?

nvtj v wgv b| epyZig wK tftetQv Avig covtZ cvi tev bv| Aek"B cvi tev| ZvQov wbtRi Rb"l AtbK fvj | PP@vl ntq hvq|

gvbj gfl tmRyZ ej j , Avig tZvt`i wK gZv LiP w`tZ cvi wQbv ZvB bv wgv b|

tmRyZi nvZ `jwlb wbtRi nvtZ gta` wbtq wgv b ej j , Zig hw` Gfvte etj v Zvntj mwZ" Lp Kvbe cvq epy| Zig Avi KZw`b Kó Ki te| Avig eo nwQ| ZvQov mgq| AvtQ Avgvi nvtZ| GLb t`tK hw` KvR bv Kwii Zvntj tKvb w`b tZvgvi Kó tNvPtZ cvi tev bv|

wgv tbi K\_v i tb tPvL Qj -Qj Kti DVtj v tmRyZ| Aköi "x Ktú ej j , GZ me ZB tKv\_v t`tK wKLwj ti wgv b| GB Aí eqtm mevB tZv Nti teovq| Avi Rieb wbtq GZ me fivev tK tmLvjtj v tZvtK ?



tmRyZi Kura nvZ ti tL wj b e j j , ZygB Avgvi GK grĀ Av`k<sup>eyj</sup> tZyvi tPtq eo GB c<sub>w</sub>\_extZ Avi tKD tbB Avgvi KvĀQ| Zyg t` tLv GKw` b tZyvtK i vRivbx Kti i vMteV Avw| hw` bv cwi .....  
Avi tKvb K\_v e j tZ cvi t j v bv wj b | `yrvtZ tPvLi cwb `Z gĀQ wbtq P t j G t j v N t i | fvB t q i w` t K wbeK ZwiK t q i B j tmRyZ | wj t b i GB k<sup>xv</sup>, f w<sup>3</sup> Zvi Rxe t b i mKj AcY Z v Qwctq cY<sup>m</sup>Li w` t K thb wbtq tM t j v tmRyZ t K |

gvb t l i Z w` Q j Avi we` f c m t n - m t n GKUz f v j e m v c v e v i R b` g b U v t h b e` K j n t q D t V tmRyZ i | t n v K t m g v , e v e v , f v B , t e v t b i f v j e m v | e v w P i A t P b v t K D |  
AvR e v i e v i g t b c o t Q A w j i K \_ v | t K g b A v t Q t m | K Z w` b t` L v n q b v , K \_ v n q b v | e o A<sup>m</sup> Z f v j GKU w g v b | t m R x e b t K t` t L R x e b i M n x t b W t e R x e t b m K i Ø v i D b t P K t i | G Z U v m` Q m i j ` w o , m s m v t i L y t e m k g v b t l i \_ v t K b v | A v a v t i X v K v m s` v i t f t 1/2 t m M o t Z P v q b y z b K t i | t m f v j e v t m g v b t l i g b | t h L v b t` t K t` n A t b K ` t i |

tmw` b tmRyZ hLb e j w Q j , G f v t e w K R x e b P t j K v t i v ?  
A w j e j j , h v i P t j , Z v i P t j | h v i P t j b v t m t Z v A v i A v g v i g t Z v b q |  
G U v w K t K v b R x e b n t Z c v t i ?  
c v t i | t K v b w K O B R x e t b e w n t i b q | t e t P A w Q G U v B R x e b | w K f v t e t e t P A w Q G U v e o K \_ v b q | K v i Y R x e t b i m s A v i g t a` t K v \_ v q t K D w j t L h v q w b , w K w K K i t j Z v t K R x e b e j v h v t e | Z v B t e t P \_ v K v i b v g B R x e b | t h t h f v t e c v t i | t K D ¶ j a v m t n t e t P A v t Q , t K D A v t Q A v c P q K t i | t K D t` n t e t P , t K D w K t b | t K D w f ¶ v K t i , t K D w` t q | t K D m r c t \_ , t K D A m r c t \_ | t K D e v t P ` v q v q , t K D ` q v K t i | t K D g w j K , t K D ` v m |  
m e B w K S` t e t P \_ v K v | A v i G B m e B R x e t b i A S i M Z | t K v b a b x g v b | D c t i ` w o t q i v` v w` t q t n t U P j v R x Y<sup>o</sup> k x Y<sup>o</sup> L t U L v l q v g v b | t K t` t L e j t Z c v t i , G U v w K t K v b R x e b n t j v ? A v m t j t m U v l R x e t b e v B t i i w K O z b q |  
tmRyZ e j j , m e v i B G K U w D t i k` Z v t K w K S` G f v t e D t i k` n x e P j v i g v t b w K ?  
t K v b g v t b t b B | Z v i c i G K U z t` t g e j j , w K K i t e v t m R y Z | e t K i w f Z i t K g j B G K U w k Y` Z v | w K t m i k b` Z v Z v A t S t t Y B Q U w Q w` b i v Z | Z v i c i L w b K ¶ Y w b o c w K t h b t f t e e t j D V t j , A v c b v t K K \_ v w` w` Q w m R y Z | h w` K L t b v t c t q h v B Z v n t j K v R` i i` K i t e v |  
A w j i t m B A<sup>m</sup> m e K \_ v t j v t K g b t N v t i i g t a` t d t i t` q t m R y Z t K | w K t m i A t S t t b w` b i v Z N j t Q A w j | w K L t R t e o v q t m | g v b t l i t f Z i K v i n v n v K v i , b v w K g b | K o b v w K f v j e m | n q t Z v G K w` b w j t e Z v i P v l q v | n q t Z v w j t e b v t K v b w K O B |  
Z e j , t h L v t b \_ v t K t h b f v j \_ v t K | n q t Z v A v i t K v b w` b t` L v n t e b v Z v i m v t \_ | w K S` t f v j v l h v t e b v K L t b v | e t K i w f Z t i N g S` - G K A v t M q w M w i i g t Z v w P i K v j j y K t q \_ v K t e A e`<sup>3</sup> m e K \_ v |  
c o Z w` b m K v t j K t j t R i D t i k` t e w i t q w M t q t m B m U` v i c t i e w o t Z w d t i A v t m w j b | K L t b v e w m f v Z Z i K w i , K L t b v Z v l \_ v t K b v | Z L b A v t L i \_ t o i m v t \_ ` w J M i g i` w U t L t q t e w i t q c o t Z n q Z v t K | n v t Z h w` U v K \_ v t K Z v n t j ` y t i K L t b v c y i - w m / 2 v i v , b q P v w e` w | K L t b v w K O B b v t L t q A t c ¶ v K i t Z n q t m B w e t K j A e i a | Q v t t` i e w o t Z t M t j f v j i K g b v` v R t U h v q Z v i | Z v i c i m U` v i c t i e w o Z w d t i G t m t M v m j t m t i c o t Z e t m | i v t Z L v e v i t L t q N g t Z h v q b v | G e w o i m e v B h L b N y g t q c t o , i v Z h L b w b S g n t q A v t m | Z L t b v e t m - e t m c o t Z \_ v t K w j b |  
G B A r m g t q i g t a` w j t b i G B e` t j h v l q v t` t \_ w e w` S Z n q t m R y Z | G Z K o K i t Q , w b o B G K w` b e o n t e w j b |  
A v R v K v j t K v b K v R t b B t m R y Z | N t i w d t i e B c o v A v i e v e v i m v t \_ M i K i v | K t q K w` b A e m i w b t q A v e v i K v t R b v g t Z n t e | e v e v t P v t L i A c t i k b U v A v t M n t q h v q |  
A v R m U` v q e v e v i c v t k G t m e m t j v t m R y Z | w b R t` t K B e j j , e v e v , K w e Z v i b t e ?  
i b t e v |  
K v i K w e Z v i b t e ?

evsj v th tKvb Kwei KweZv |  
 nVvr Kti Bsti wR ti tL evsj v KweZv tkvbvi Bt"Q ntj v tKb tZvgvi ?  
 Cl r nvm t j b Kwj g wgv | evsj v nt"Q cOYv | Bsti wR KweZv i w b, wKS' AvRKvj gtb nq ZvtZ thb cOq Rfovg  
 bv | evsj v KweZvq cOYv Rfovg |  
 etj v Kvi KweZv i bte ?  
 bRi "tj i KweZv tkvbv |  
 wbtRi Ni t tK bRi "tj i mwAZv Gtb evertK KweZv tkvbvtj v tmRyZ | tmRyZB thb Kwj g wgv i w | KweZv  
 Avi Mt i gvtS Pvtqi mvt\_ Pvj tftR w tq tMtj b gwi qg teMg |  
 Pvj fvRv gL cti wPeZ-wPeZ Pvtqi Kvrc PgyK w tq cig Zwi mvt\_ tXvK wMtj Avevi Pvtq PgyK t b  
 Kwj g wgv | tmRyZ etj , AvRvKvj tZvgvi PvtLi Ae v wK evert ?  
 fvj gv, fvj | tKvb hšp v tbB | i ayt` LtZ cvB bv |  
 GKU i t` LtZ cvl bv ?  
 bv | AvtM Avtj vi mstL tMtj j vj GKUv wKQzgtb ntZ, AvRKvj meB AÜKvi |  
 GKUzftte tmRyZ ej j , fvevQ tZvgvi tPvtL Acvti kbUv Kwi tq tbtev |  
 DrKwZ ntq Kwj g wgv ej tj b, tm tZv AtbK UvKvi `vi Kvi |  
 I wbtq tZvgvtK fvevtZ nte bv | UvKvi e ve v ntq hvtev |  
 GZ UvKv, e ve v ntq hvte | KZ UvKv AvtQ tZvi KvQ ?  
 AvtQ | hv AvtQ tPvtLi Acvti kb ntq hvte |  
 ej bv KZ AvtQ ?  
 atj v cAvk nvrvi |  
 cAvk nvrvi ! GZ AtbK UvKv |  
 yGK w tbi gta tKvb fvj Wv<sup>3</sup>vti i mvt\_ K\_v etj tZvgvq wbtq hvtev |  
 Kwj g wgv ej tj b, Awig tZv Acvti kb Kivtev bv gv |  
 we stqi mvt\_ evertK t Ltj v tmRyZ | GK mgq tPvtLi Acvti ktb Rb" cvMj wQtj b evert | wZwb GLb tPvtL  
 Acvti kb KivtZ Pvb bv ! ZLb UvKv wQj | Zej hv wQz wewbgq tPvtLi w w diti tctZ PvbZb wZwb | Rgvbv me  
 UvKv LiP Kti tQb GB tPvtL wQz | tmB gvby GLb Acvti kb KivtZ PvbZb bv |  
 tmRyZ ej j , tKb ?  
 nvm gL wKj g wgv etj b, tkvb gv, Avgvi tPvtLi Acvti ktbi `i Kvi tbB | i aß UvKv bó |  
 tm Awig ešt |  
 GB tPvtL Avi fvj nte bv | ZvQvov w diti tctj B j vf wK GLb | hv NUvi Zv tZv NtUB tMtj v |  
 evert Zvg Pz Kti v tZv |  
 Gevi Mst i ntj b Kwj g wgv | AvgvtK tRvi Kwi m bv | Avavi B GLb Avgvi fvj j vtM |  
 evert G me Zvg wK ej tQv ?  
 mstY estSB ej wQ ti gv | Ges GB e vcvti Avgvi gb Lp `p | G me wbtq Avi fvev bv |  
 gntZB thb gbUv Lvvc ntj v tmRyZi | AvR thb cw\_exi metPq `tL gtb nt"Q evertK | w chS-wditi  
 tctZ PvbZb bv wZwb | Rxe t b tKvb w b th tj vKw Ab vq wPšv-chS-Kti b w b | tmB Avtj wKZ gvby w i AÜKvi B fvj  
 j vtM GLb !  
 tKb th GB Avavi B fvj j vtM Zvi , Zv fvj B eštZ cvti tmRyZ | wbtRtK Avovj Kti ivLvi Rb" | nqtZv  
 AtbK wKQz t tKb j wKtq ivLz cvitQb wbtRtK | Zvi cw\_ex GLb GB GK wPj tZ evi w v Avi wbtRi tkvevi Ni | GB  
 ewoi tKvb-tKvb Ni Zvi KvQ ARvbv, AtPbv |  
 etK wFZiUv thb tKgb Kti DVtj v tmRyZi | ej j , Zvntj Zvg Avgvi K\_v i bte bv evert ?

nv-nv Kti tntm DVtj b Kwj g wgv| eveli nwm t`tL`fPvL DctP Rj Si tZ j vMtj v tmRyZi | G wK nwm? bv wK eK i wfZi tPtc\_vKv cvno mgvb Ktoi em-cKvk |

Kwj g wgv ej tj b, tkvb gv| tZvi me K\_vB Awg i btev| wKŠ' gv, Avgvi tZv UvKvAj v gvbj bq| ZvB UvKv AcPq Kti wK j vf |

tZvgvi tPvtL Acvti kb Kij UvKv AcPq Kiv nte!

b tZv wK| hv` i tctU ¶jav, GKwU AvPj gvb¶i i wQtb UvKv LiP Kiv AcPvq Qvov Avi wK ntZ cvti | VvUv gv\_vq Avgvi K\_wU tkvb gv |

Avgvi gv\_v VvUvB AvtQ | Zng etj v |

GLtbv tZv ti tM AwQm ZB | gv\_v GZ Mig Kij nq | eveli K\_v i btZ nq gv |

wKti tKt` DVtj v tmRyZ | nvZ emotq tmRyZi gv\_vi Dci nvZ ivL t j b Kwj g wgv | KvbRovt b KtU tmRyZ ej j , Rxb tKb Ggb nq evel |

AvR Avi Amvtqi gtZv Kw t j b bv Kwj g wgv | g tbi fvi mseiy Kti A™Z kvš-KtU ej tj b, tZvtK tZv Kw t j Pj te bv gv | GLtbv thb AtbK `fi thZ nte tZvtK | ZB-B th GK gvĀ Avtj v GB msvti i | tZvtK t`tLB tZv Ab` mevB Pj tZ Zv` i Mšte | ZB Kw t j Pj te tKb | tPvtLi Rj t dj tZ tbB ti gv | eo Agj |

KvbRovtq tPvL g¶Q kvš-ntj v tmRyZ | Kwj g wgv ej tj b, tkvb gv | Awg ewj wK, GB UvKv LwUtq GKwU e`emv Ki ZB |

e`emv!

ZB cvi we | AvRvKvj tqtqv tZv w`we` e`emv KtQ | ZB tPov Kij cvi we |

Awg cvi tev ?

Aek`B cvi we | Avgvi wekym t\_tK ej wQ | Avi tZvi mv\_t tZv wgv b AvtQB | `ß fvB tevtbtZ wgtj `i i` Kti t` |

wK e`emv Kitev ?

tmUv tZvtKB wK Kitz nte | hv ZB fvj cvi we ZvB Kiv DvPr | Zte Awg AvBwvqv w`tZ cwi |

wK ? i`¶ KtU ej j tmRyZ

tgtq` i Rvqv Kvctoi e`emv Kij fvj nte | tQvU GKwU t`vKv wbtq KtqKwU tgnkb wKtb `i i` Kitz cwi m |

GZ Aí UvKvq wK mæe nte |

nte | Aí UvKv wbtqB `i i` Kitz nq | `iKvi ntj cQtg emotZ etm `i i` Ki | axti-axti t`Lwe me nte |

AtbtKB e`emv KtQ AvRvKvj | tPov Kij nqtZv civ hvte | GKwU e`emv `vi KivtZ cvi t j fvj B nte |

Kwj g wgv ej tj b, e`emv `i i` Kti bZb ct\_wditi Avq gv | t`Lwe Avevi me wK ntq hvte | t`LvqvK wK nq |

tmRyZ ej j , wK AvtQ evel | t`wL, KvR `i i` Kitz cwi wK bv | hv` i mv\_t Rvby-tkvbv AvtQ, Zv` i mv\_t K\_v etj t`wL | `vqv Ktiv thb mdj ntZ cwi |

Aek`B cvi we gv | t`vqv KiwQ | Avj v&thb tZvtK mdj Ktib |

tm w`bB wgvvbi mv\_t K\_v ej tj v tmRyZ | gwj K-mvne th ZvtK UvKv w`tqtQ tm K\_v ej j | Zvi ci evel th ZvtK e`emv Kitz etj tQb Zvl ej j | me `i tB LpB Lvk ntj v wgvRv | tml Lp AvMbx | wgvRv ej j , eqm evotQ | GB me KvR Avi fvj jvM bv | e`emvUv Kitz cvi t j fvj nq | `iKvi ntj tZvgvi fmetKI wbtq Gj vg | tml KvR Kitz cvi te Avgv` i mv\_t | Avgvi KvQI wKQzUvKv AvtQ tmB UvKv LvUvfv hvte | `¶Rb wgtj fvj B nte tmRyZ |

wgvvbi K\_vq Avtiv tenk kv<sup>3</sup> tctj v tmRyZ | bZb Kti thb tetP\_vKvi thb GKwU c\_ tctj v tm | Av`š-Avati Wte\_vKv Zvi mKj ct\_gvš thb L¶R tctj v GKUzAvtj v | GB Avtj vUKzmÜvb cvl qv tMtj v emw`K-`wónxb GKwU gvb¶i i KvR t\_tK | AvR tmRyZi gtb ntj v, tPvtL `woi mvgvbv Qwctq eü `fi thtZ cvti Ašti i `w |

[12]

AvR mKvj t\_#K weQvbrq cti-c#i kã K#i Kv#tQ ifcmx| tkdvj x, tSvj b Avi UMi vMtq kvš#v w`#Q  
ifcmx#K| #Zj Mig K#i wct#V, nv#Z-cvtq #Zj Mig K#i W#j w`#Q eKj | cwi GKevi G#muQj GB N#i | iv#M Zvi  
kixi R#j hv#Q ifcmxi Kvb#t`#L| Mj v Pwotq etj tM#Q, fvj nB#Q| L# fvj nB#Q| gvMxi mva K#Zv| bM#i i j #M  
tM#Q msmvi Ki#Z| Anb Kv#` K`vb|

cwi i K\_v i#b #hb Kvb#B \_vg#Z Pvq bv ifcmxi | wct#V vPKb Kv#j v-Kv#j v`vM e#m tM#Q| dm#t`#n vPKb  
j vWi `vM thb fqsKi wefrm t`Lv#Q| gbvt#K cvW#q K#qK#W e`\_vi JI a Av#tq wbt#tQ UMi | g#qv Av#m#b| tm L#  
e`-AvR| bRyAv#te bZb tg#q wbt#q|

Lvj v G#mI Mvj vMvj K#i tM#Q ifcmx#K| hv#vi `#j Avi bvP#Z hvB#Z w`g#v gvM#tMv| U#rv w`#v bvBPv  
AvBqv cowe| Gn#bv c#i vP#t#j v bv| `#Wv wgv# KZv KB#j B MBj v hvq| weqv! #u| U#rv Q#ov Anb th GZw`b tZvi  
kixi W#i e`envi KBiv w#j Zvi wK nB#e| wK gvi wWvB bv gvi#Q| Gnb L# fvj j vMZv#Q|

ifcmxi ifc t`#L A#b#KB Av#m ifcmxi N#i | wKš`tm i a# #Y Kv#j i Rb` | i ayifcmxB bq msm#i i Avkvq  
th if#cvcR#webxi eK e#ta Zv fvj Kiv| Zv`jvkv Q#ov Avi wKQB bq|

gvm`#qK Av#M GK#W hv#v`#j i mv#\_bvP#Z vMtq#Qj ifcmx mn Av#iv`#Rb| c#q w`#b ct#tiv tmLv#b  
\_vK#Z n#t#Q Zv`i | c#Zw`b iv#ZB bvP#Z n#Zv ifcmxi | `w`b th#Z bv th#ZB Pwi w`#K bvg Qwotq cot#j v Zvi | L#  
fvj bv#P| thb AvKvk t\_#K t#tg Avmv cwi | L#B my`ix| bvgI thg#b ifcI tZg#b|

#mB M#tgi GK tggevi w#q K#i#Qj ifcmx#K| wKš`b# gv#t#i th KvR ZvB Ki#Q tgg#vi | w#qi Av#M  
A#bK Avkv t`wL#t#Q tm| gvm Lv#bK th#Z bv th#ZB hLb tK#U tM#j v Zvi tPv#L t#kv, ZLb ifcmx#K Zwotq w`#Z  
PvBj tm|

wKš`ifcmx hLb wR` Ki#j v, tm Zvi w#q Kiv te#| Zwotq t`#e ej #j B tm P#j hv#e tKb| ZLwb NU#j v G  
me NUv#v| tek`v etj Mvj vMvj w`#q N#i i g#ta` AvU#K ivL#j v| Zvi ci Av#iv K#qKRb gv#j G#b ifcmx#K kvixi K  
w#R#Zb K#i wcu#tq tei K#i w`#t#Q|

#Kvb w`#k bv t#tq tKvb i K#g RvbUv w#tq GLv#b w#ti G#m#Q ifcmx| c#g t#t#WQj n#t#Zv GLv#bI Avk#  
wgj #e bv Zvi | Lvj v Zv#K Zwotq t`#e| wKš`Zwotq t`q w# Lvj v| Z#e Mvj vMvj K#i#Q L#|

eKj GKU#Z#j w#tq t#t#Ui D#ti i w`#K W#j w`#ZB wPrKvi tKi DV#j v g#qv| I #i e#v# #i R#j tM#j v ti |  
eKj ejj , wK nB#j v ?

KĒvi er"Priv vemoi Av, b w` qv cβiv w` tQ GBnvfb |

eKj t` Ltj v eo GKwU tVmv cti tKgb Kvjt v MtZP gřZv ntq AvtQ | Avi GKUzntj B Prgvi vlv cti gystm wMtq j vMtZv |

ifcmxi kixti Rji GřmřQ | wKŠ' Ww<sup>3</sup>vři i KvřQ hvř"Q bv tm | i ayKvř tQ | `cři i w` tK gũqv Gřj v GKevi | Lvevi Avi JIřai Rb" `řk UvKvř w` tjt v ifcmxi nvřZ | Zvi ci ifcmxi Ni t\_řK teviřq Gřj v UMiřK wbtq | mŪvi ci ciB Avmře bRy | AvR tm bZb tqtq wbtq Avmře | MZ mβvq gũqvřK eřj MřQ, me wK ntq řMřQ | tqtqi everřK cuP nvRvi UvKv w` řqtQ | eřj řQ PvKwi wK ntq AvřQ XvKvq | GLb i ayřMřj B nq |

hv wKQi wewbgg tnvK GLvb t\_řK gũqvřK tei Kři wbtq thřZ Pvq bRy | tmw` b gũqvi Nři Gřm bRyey wQj , XvKvq GKUv j vBb cvBwQj vg | wKŠ' řZvi j vBMvB me řMřj v | dvU ewwřZ Kvi evi | Uvrvi tKvb Afve nBřZv bv | Svřgj v l Kg | wKŠ' ZB Anb Avgvi me | řZři AvřM evBi KBiv j B | cři me nBřev |

řmw` b bRy` vj vj řK wbtři t` n QřZ w` řqvQj gũqv | ř` řni tbkvq thb Dbw` ntq wMtqvQj bRy` vj v | GZ RvqMvq řNři tm, wKŠ' gũqvi" řřřq my` i ř` n Avi řKv\_vqř ř` řL bv |

UMi eřj , řZvi eo mřřne AvBřev Knb ?

AvBřev | mŪvi ci AvBřev |

j řM cřj k \_vKřev ?

n, Zq řcvkřK cov cřj k bv | eo mřřei j vnvb c`vU kvU<sup>c</sup>ov | H thb řiW w` řZ gvřS gvřa" wmwřj cřj k Avřn bv | I B ing |

eo řvj nBřev | kqZvbWvi wKřv nBřev |

n | GB KvgWvi j vBMv AřbK w` b aBiv KZ řvj KZv KBZwQ I i j vřM |

Avgvi řq Ki ZřřQ gũqv |

wKQz řq bvB | GKUv řvj KvR Ki ZwQ |

Lvj v hw` Rvřb |

řnBwv eo mřřne eřřev | Avi cřj k řKgb Lei cvBj Zv řK Rvřb |

cwi ři KBQm ?

n, Rvřb | ZB, Avgv Avi cwi Qvov řKnB Rvřb bv |

cwi ři KBwř K`vb ?

` i Kvi AvřQ | hw` tKvb Svřgj v nq Zq I ři j vMřev | I i bvMi AvřQ bv Rvb | řcvj wWv řvj | tnři w` qv wKQz KivBřZ cvi gy |

n | wKB KBQm | řZvi gvZvq řZv AřbK eřřř ti gũqv |

Lřki nwm nvmřj v gũqv | Zvi ci eřj , Lvj v wKQB KBřZ cvi řev bv | ZvBřj Lvj v l dvBmv hvBřev |

Knb AvBřev bRy ?

mŪvi ci -ciB Avřnvřbi KZv |

GKwU wMvřiU awi řq UMi i nvřZ w` řq wbtři Rb" Avi GKwU wMvřiU aivřj v gũqv | Zvi ci tKřI tŪřb eřřK řavqv ři řL gřZ<sup>c</sup>ři j řř Kři řavqv řQřo eřj , AvBR řZv Nřj AvBřev bv |

Avgvi l bv | řKgb Av`i j vMZvřQ |

řZvi Avevi bvMi AvBřev bv wK ?

AvBřj AvBřev | AvBR w` řb bvMi envgřv Nři | ivBřZ AvBřZ KBqv w` gř

n, ZvB řvj | Avgvi KvřQB \_vK | mŪvi cři hvBQ |

wetřj nřZB Lřři i XKřZ ři" Ki řj v cřj řZ | Zvi mřř\_-mřř\_ Qř řetřK Gřj v cřj k | wWvU i cřj řki mřř\_ ř` Lv Ki řj v bv Zviv | mŪvi cři Avmře eo mřřne | cřj kř` i gřa" GKRB wMtq XKřj v gũqvi Nři | gũqvi KvQ ř\_řK me řRřb wbtř"Q tm |

GB cj #Z tXvki c\_ AtbK\_ t j v | wKŠ' Lj vi Nti Avmvi c\_ GB GKUB | Lj vi Nti i Avtk-cvfk  
\_vKvtj B I tK aiv hvte | tqtq wbtq bRytmvRv Pjt Avmte Lj vi Nti | gúqv t`wLta t`te `t t\_tK | gúqvi Nti i  
mvgtb w`tqB thtZ nq Lj vi Nti |

mÜ`vi ci-ciB Gtj v eo mvtne | Zvi gfl tKgb Df0tMi Qvc | GgwbZB emotZ eo Svfgj v Pj tQ | Zvi  
I ci GB DUtKv Svfgj v | i agvĭ gúqvi Rb`B Ki tZ ntj v |

eo mvtntei gl\_ t` tLB efs wbj gúqv | SU-cU tevZi Avi ei d wbtq Gtm emtj v eo mvtntei cvfk | Zvi ci  
gt` i mvt\_ ei d wgtq w` tZ j vMjt v eo mvtntei nvtZ | KtqK wmc Ašeti thtZB gfl nwm dtjtj v eo mvtnei |  
Gevi wvš-nq Avevi bRj Dci bRi ivL tZ wdti Gtj v gúqv |

evi v` vi Rvj vbvi duKv w` t q c\_t\_ i w` tK ZmKtq AvtQ gúqv | Zvi cvfk GKRB cjj tki tj vK | Ab` mevB  
emnti | mevi KvQ tgevbj tdvb |

c0q GK NvUv Atc v Ki tZ ntj v mevBtK | ZLb ivZ tbtqtQ | wKŠ' weRj x emZi Avtj vtZ me cwi`vi | bRy  
`vj vj AvmtQ Aw`i cvtq | wC0tb Aí eqmx GKUB tqtq | tqtqU i nvZ ati UvbQ bRj | c0q etm cti tQ tqtqU |  
tKt` -tKt` ej tQ, Avgvti tKvZvq j Bqv Avtj b |

Avti I V | GBWw ew` t ubtQvQ bv, Xvrv kni ew` -AvtQ | GBWw tnB RvMv | I V |

tqtqU hLb DVtj v bv, ZLb tUt b wPti Lj vi Nti i w` tK wbtq AvmtZ j vMjt v bRy` j vj | me tPvtL mšL  
t` Ltj v gúqv | gnZB t pvtat dtU cti gúqv ej j , H th bRyKÉvi ev`Pv |

gnZB Pvi Rb cjj k Gtm wNti ai t j v bRtK | GK Rb tKvgi t\_tK nvZKwi Kti tei Kti j vMjt v bRy  
`vj vtj nvtZ | Ab` GKRB w` j tei Kti ej j , Avgiv cjj tki tj vK | tKvb K\_v ej we bv, cvj vevi tPóv Ki t j  
Kti t` tev | tZvi bvtg AtbK w` tcvU AvtQ |

cjj tki tj vK i tbtbB nvDgvD Kti tKt` DVtj v tqtqU | fvB Avgvti evPvb | PvKwi i KZv KBqv j Bqv AvtQ  
Avgvti | kã Kti tKt` DUtj v tqtqU | Avtk-cvfk Ni\_ t j vi mevB tUi tctqtQ | wKŠ' tKD emnti Gtm wfi Rgt`Q  
bv | ZvOvo bRy` vj vj aiv cti tQ mevB Lp Ljk | nqtZv Lj vl tUi tctq t` LtQ Rvbv vi duKv w` t q |

D`šš t gZv Gw` K-I w` K ZvKv`Q bRy` vj vj | Lj v Nti i ` i Rvq ZvKv`Q evi -evi | Zvi ci Amvvtqi gZv  
ej j , Avig wK Ki wQ |

GKUB cjj k bRj cvQvq Kti j w\_ t gti ej j , i tqvti i ev`Pv ZB wK Ki tQvm! Pj ešvgyZti |

wbRti thb Avi mseiy Ki tZ cvi t j v bv gúqv | emnti tewi t q Gtj v bRj mgvtb | fq Ges Aw`i Zv Rvovtb  
KtU bRy ej j , gúqv Avgvi .....

gúqvi tPvtL tPvL cotZB thb K\_v eÜ ntj v bRy` vj vj i | A`Z GK weRtqi nwm gúqvi gfl | bRythb Lp  
ntj v gúqvi w` tK ZmKtq | Bm! wK fj Uvb bv Kti tQ tm | gúqv Zvi I i GZ eo GKUB c0Ztkva wbtq wbj | GB tqtq  
gvbU i gtb th GB wQj , Zv GKUB evti i Rb`I eš tZ cvti w bRy` vj vj |

bRy` vj vj mn tqtqUtK \_vbvq wbtq hvI qv ntj v | cjj k Pjt tMjt B Ni t\_tK tei ntj v Lj v | Zvi tPvtL gfl  
Ggb fve thb wKQB Rvtb bv tm | wKŠ' Avkvf t½i Qvc eo `úo nq dtU AvtQ Zvi tPvtL gfl | tmB mvt\_ j j vtU fvebv  
ti Lv, eoB Aw`i gtb nt`Q ZvtK | Gi AvtM Gi Kg NUbv Avi NtUwb GB cjj tZ |

gúqv AvR c\_w\_ exi me t\_tK Ljk | eo mvtne Zvi Rb` GZ eo GKUB KvR Ki t j v, AvR ZvtK Ljk Ki te gúqv |  
Kj Zj v t\_tK fvj Kti nvZgt\_ atq Nti wMtq mvtRtZ emtj v tm | ZLb tPvtL cwi cY` bkv eo mvtntei | tNvi j vMtbv  
`w wbtq AwbtgtI ZmKtq AvtQ gúqvi w` tK |

gúqvi mvr tkl ntj Gtm emtj v eo mvtntei cvfk | Dbz ešK AvPj Uvbv, bMævü, cp I ô-Aai, Mfxi Kv t j v  
tPvL | AvR thb `e½ thšeb evtmi gaZiv eo cwi cY` mgc`bi Atc vq Aaxi |

gúqvi nvtZ ati eo mvtne ej j , AvR tZvgvq eo my` i j vMtQ gúqv |

eo mvtnei KvQ t\_tK mti Gtm cfi v tevZtj PjK w` t q tek LwbUv tLta wbtq bvP tZ `i i` Ki t j v gúqv | DM0  
wgDwWtKi mvt\_ A½ t` vj vtZ -t` vj vtZ Acwi wGZ tNvj j vMjt v eo mvtntei tPvtL | eo mvtne DrM0e nq DVtj v  
gúqv tK KvQ Uvb tZ |

Zvřiv wKQzcti wbtřřK AbveřZ Kři weQvbrq Gřj v gřnqv | gřqvřK evř evřm řUřb wbtř Dbřř nřj v  
weř ymeř ymř Avni řY eo mřřne |

AvR ivřZ cwi i Nři GřmřQ Rřb | AvR Avi RřbřK gř ř q wb cwi | wKQřv Avřfgvb Zvi Křř | ej j , wK  
Ki řj ?

Rřb ej j , eřj wQ řZv nře |

Avi KZw b cři \_vKřev GLvřb |

GKUzmgq j vMře | I wř řK řZv me wK Ki řZ nře |

řZvgvi řZv GZw b j vMvi K\_v bq | bv wK Zřg Abř wKQř fveřQv ?

wK fveřev ?

KZ wKQB řZv fveř hvq |

bv, wKQB fveřQ bv |

fveřZ cvřiv, GLvřb ř\_řK tei nřj Avřg Avi řZvgvi \_vKřev bv | nqřZv Abř RvqMvq Přj hvřev |

I me Avřg fveřQ bv cwi |

cwi Gřm emřj v Rřbi Mv řNřm | Zvi ci ej j , GLvřb Avřgi fvř j vřM bv | ewnři řMřj Avřg wPi w b řZvgvi  
nřq \_vKřev | GLvřb evřiv Rřb Avřm, Avřgi GKUř fvř j vřM bv |

wKřř řZvgvi gřřq K\_v wKQřřfřeQ ? řZvgřřK bv nq řei Kři wbtř řMř vg, wKřřřřm ?

gřřK Avřgi mřř\_B wbtř hvřev | řm Avřgi mřř \_vKře | ZvřK Qvo Avřg \_vKřZ cvi řev bwmK |

GUvB řZv fveřvi K\_v | řU řj vK GLvřb ř\_řK tei Kiv řZv řmvR K\_v bq |

AZ me eřřS bv | Zřg ci ře me |

Rřb ej j , nře, me nře | Zvi ci ci ej j , GLb GKUzrvřmv řZv | řZvgvi Křřj v gř ř řLřj fvř j vřM bv |  
wř wř wř Kři řnřm Dřv Rřbi Mř v Rřořq aři Rřbi řVřU Přřřbi ci cwi ej j , hwř miv Rřeb Avřgi nřm  
ř řLřZ Přq, Zvřřj AvřgřřK wbtř Přj v GLvřb ř\_řK |

AekřB řZvgřřK wbtř hvřev | Zřg Qvov Avřgi B řev Pj ře wK Kři | řZvgřřř i Rbř Abř knři i GK NřU Rřg  
ř řLřQ | Ni I řZvj v AvřQ řmLřb | řmUv wK nřj B řZvgřřř i wbtř hvřev |

GKUzZvovZwřo Křiv j řřx | Avřgi Avi fvř j vřM bv GLvřb |

GKUzřřře Rřb ej j , řmLřb wMřq \_vKřZ cvi ře řZv ?

cvi řev bv Avevi ! GLvřb ř\_řK Zřg řhLřb wbtř hvře řmLřbB \_vKřZ cvi řev |

řmLřb wKřřř Křo Kři Pj řZ nře |

wKřřmi Křo ?

UvKv-cqmv | GLvřb řZv řřnřřZ UvKv DovřřQv |

ř i Kvi řbB řřnřřZ UvKv Dovřřvi | řřřevř v řLřZ řcřj B nřj v |

Zvřřj Avi fveřv wK | Křřř b ř ayAřcřřv Ki řZ nře | Gwř KUvI řZv ř řLřZ nře |

Gwř řK Avevi wK ř řLře ?

Lvj vřK mvgvj ř qv wK Kg K\_v | I bvi mřř\_eo- eo me řj vřKi mřř\_nvZ |

GKUzřřb fq řcřj v cwi | řnřm Rřb ej j , Avři Zřg fq řcřj bv wK | I me Avřg řKqvi Kwi bv | Zvi ci  
ej j , řZvgvi Rbř Avřg me Ki řZ cwi |

cwi nřmřřZ j vMřj v | Zvi ci wbtřRi meUKzřř řq RřbřřK Lřk Kivi řPřv Ki řZ j vMřj v wři wř wř e ivřZ |

Rřeřbi GZ me wbgřZvi gřařI mřřřm řcřj B řhb fvř evřvq Aveř nřZ Přq gb | wKQřřZB řhb eřřřZ Přq bv,  
G řh fvř evřv bq; wřři gi b | Avevi nqřZv eřřSB gb Přj řmř řK | řAvřg řRřb ř řb wel Kři wQ cvřř, i ex VřKři i GB  
Mřřb gřZv | Avevi nqřZv Wře hvř hvřř i fveřvq, GLvřb řZv gZři gřZv řeřP \_vKv | Zvřřj gZřřK GZ fq řKb |

gb tevS GB tčġ KLtġv ZvġK t` te bv msmvi | KLtġv tm cvte bv wBRġv fġj evmv | Zeyl thb Zvi e`vKġ Zvi tkl tbB | GB e`Kġ Zv th ZvġK Któi gta` tdj te, Zv tftel wK GK Aj ħ mġL Avkvq gb fġj evmġZ Pġq |

GKRb cWZZv ntqġ mF` mgvġRi wi cbġK fġj tetmġQ UMi | nqġZv wi cb Qj bv Kġi tġQ UMġi i mvġ\_ | ZvġZ wKOB thb t\_ġg \_vġK wB UMġi i | wKŠ' UMġi i ġwZ<sup>Q</sup>Rxb thb w`wgZ ntġj v ZLb, hLb UMġi i gġLi Dci tek`v etġ Mvj vMvj w`ġj v wi cb | ej j , tZviv tek`v, evġiv Rġbi mvġ\_ weQvqv hvm | tZvġ` i Avevi fġj evmv wK |

nqġZv Ab` tKD G K\_v ej ġj Zvi tPvġġ ŠMwó D×vi Kġi tġto w`ġZv UMi | wKŠ' wKOB ej ġj v bv wi cbġK | i ay wġġRi gbġK cġkġi ġj v, tm t` n w`ġġQ AġbKevi , wKŠ' gb ? tm tZv i aywi cbġKB w`ġġQ | Zvntġ AvR wi cb G K\_v ej ġj v tKb ? Zvntġ wK fġj evmv eŠġZ cvġi bv gvġġ ? bv wK `ġġ\_ġ Rb` fġj evmv eŠġZ Pġq bv ?

tm tZv Pġj B hvte | cġZw` tbi gġZv AvRġi bġvq UMi tK fġj evmvi cġeĀbvq tdġj Pġj thġZv | Zvntġ tZv wKQz ħwZ wQj bv Zvi | hv ntġZv, Zv meB UMġi i | wmsm<sup>a</sup>cġYxi gġZv gvġġ tKb tLj tZ fġj evm, gvġġġ i `ġġZv wġġq ?

Nġi i ` i Rvq wLj GġU weQvq i tġ-i tġ Kwġ tZ j vMġj v UMi | thb tKv\_vl tKD tbB Zvi | eo GKv, i aġ GKv | wi cġbi mvġ\_ hLb cġg cwi Pq NġU, ZLb t\_ġKB wi cb thw` b AvmvġZv tmw` b t\_ġKB Nġi tKvb bvMi evmġZv bv UMi | Ni duKv Kġi i vLġZv | tKvb w` b GKwU UvKvġi tġqwb wi cġbi KvQ t\_ġK | i vġZi ci i vZ Gġm t\_ġKġQ tm | hvevi mgq Avevi UvKvġi wġġq thġZv wi cb |

GZ Któi UvKv w` tbi ci w` b webv wġavq wi cbġK w`ġġQ UMi | KLtġv avi tPġq nvRvi -nvRvi UvKv wġġq tMġQ wi cb | wKŠ' Zv KLtġv tdi Z Pġqwb UMi | wi cġġ t` qwb | G thb UvKv w`ġġB fġj evmv tKbvi gġZv! Zeyl evav tMġj v bv ZvġK | bv Qġj , bv wKġġj |

ZLb KġZv Kġi gġqv evi Y Ki ġZv UMi tK | wKŠ' Kvġiv K\_vB i bġZv bv UMi | wK Kġi i bġe, gb thb wKOB eŠġZ PġBġZv bv | mvi w` b Aġc ħv Kġi \_vKvġZv fġj evmvi gvġġġUġK t` Lvi Rb` | `ġPvġL ZvġK t` Lġj B thb gb kvŠġ bvntġ e`Kġi Zvi tKvb tkl tbB |

thw` b wi cb AvmġZv bv Zvi Nġi , tmw` b tKvb wKOB thb fvi j vMġZv bv UMġi i | KvġR gb tbB, Lvl qv` vl qv Ki ġZv bv wK gġZv | meB thb weeY<sup>a</sup>ayni |

G tKgb i wZ eŠġZ cvġi bv UMi | GK Rb fġj evm Avi Ab` Rb Wġe \_vKte Qj bvq | tKb Ggb nq, tKbB ev GZ AeŠ nq gb |

i vZ Mfxi ntġ evmġi Gġm `wġġġQ UMi | wbie wġ`ā Pwi cvk | KLtġv-KLtġv mi" i v`v aġi tġU Pġj tġ cġj k | tKvb-tKvb Nġi wMġq Zġ tġ Pū`vi UvKv | tġkv weġġi t`vKvbUvq `ġU gvZv eġm g` wMj tġ Bġ"Q gġZv | nVr-nVr Zxe<sup>a</sup>wPrKvġi tġ` Ki ġP mKj wbieZv | j`v<sup>a</sup>úġcvó ġj v tZwġwb `wġġq Avġj v w`ġ"Q five-tj knxb fġte | bvMġi i gb tġfġj vġZ g, ynwm nvmġQ ġaywmwi bx |

tKD thb tbB UMġi gġbi K\_v tkvbevi | ZvB GB wbi wZ i vġZ eġK me Ae<sup>3</sup> fvi thb Mġj cotZ j vMġj v `ġPvġL tetq | gġL KvcO Pvcv w`ġġ kġnxb Kvġ ġj j vMġj v UMi | tPvġLi m<sup>a</sup>ġġL AŠxb Avavi |



[13]

bZb Kti KvR ii" Kivi AvfM evmv e`tj vbtqtQ tmRyZ Avi wgrvb| GLb `Rtb wgtj tek eo GKwU evmv vbtqtQ| wgrvftbi teS Pftj GftmQ Mfg t`fK| tQtj tqtqv t`fK tMfQ Zvf`i `v`j KvftQ| tmLvbKvi `ftj B cotf GLbKvi gftZv| eQi LvfbK ci Zvf`i vbtq Avmv nte XvKvq|

GB bZb evmvi GKwU i"fgB wZbwU tgnkb emvfbv nttqtQ| w`b ivZ KvR nq tmLvb| tmRyZ, wgrvftb teS Wwvj qv Avi tmRyZi cwi wPZ GKwU tqtq GB wZb Rtb wgtj KvR KiftQ| tqtqv MvtgUtm&PvKwi KiftZv| ZvB tmj vBtqi KvR Zvi Rvbn| Zvi KvQ t`fKB KvR wktL vbtqtQ tmRyZ Avi Wwvj qv|

gvfK@s-Gi KvR KiftQ wgrvb Avi wgtj b| mvi w`b Nfti Nfti Awf tWwMvi KiftZ nq Zvf`i | GLtbn tKvb t`vKvb tbqv nq vb| ZvB Nfti -Nfti B KvR KiftZB nft"Q AvcvZZ| tZgb tKvb tePv-wewu tbB GLtbn| hv nft"Q MvtgUti tqtqvftK teZb Avi UmKUwK LiP DVftZB wngwkg tLftZ nft"Q|

e`emvi GB Ae`vi wKQwU nZvk wgrvb| tevanq ftj B nftj v| th fvte K`vk UvKv tftQ tLftZ nft"Q, tkl chS-iv`vq bv vgtZ nq| cUtg ftZv GZUv fvtevb| me RvqMvq cjtftb ftj vftK Vmv| bZb gvbtI i thb RvqMvB tbB tmLvb|

wKs' KLtbn nZvk nq bv tmRyZ| etj , KtqK gym ftZv Kó KiftZB nte| Zvi ci wdbB ftj Pj te Avgt`i e`emv| MvtgUti tqtqvU tmRyZi gftZvB K\_v etj | etj , GK evi gvftK@ aiftZB ciftj B Pftj | Avi wQb wdti ZvKftZ nte bv|

AvRKvj KvR Ovov Lp GKwU ewnti hvq bv tmRyZ| hLb tei nq ZLb Lp mveavtb wbtRftK AveE Kti tbq| AvfM thLvb \_vKftZv tmLvbKvi AftftKB wPbftZv tmRyZftK| tm th KvR KiftZv ZvI RvftZv AftftKB| ZvB bZb Gj vKvq bZb Kti Rxeb ii" KiftQ tm|

GB Gj vKvq m`uY`Acwi wPZ tm| ZvB Pj vtdi vq tKvb mgm`v nft"Q bv Zvi | Avftk-cvftk gvbl `tj v KvftQ tmRyZ GLb ti wftgU Kvco e`emvqx| Zvi GB cwi Pq Zvi m`yb ewotq w`tqtQ kZ\_b| AftftKB ZvftK tkt`xi tPvftL t`ftL| ftKD-ftKD Avevi KvR Pqv tmRyZi KvftQ| gvbtI i GB tkt`vq thb cUg gntZB gtbv ej tefto hvq tmRyZi | gfti gfta` GKwU `p-`^Zix nq| th KftiB tnvK GB my`i c\_wUB afti ivLftZ nte ZvftK|

cUg-cUg Lp Kó nftZv tmRyZi | KLtbn GZ KvR Ktiwb tm| hZUv bv Awf wgtj %Zix Zvi tftq wbtR wktL tbqv, msmvfti i KvR, ewnti i KvR| G me Kti -Kti `v`b Rfti I cotZ nttqtQ ZvftK| GLb Aek` Afvftm `votq tMftQ| mvi w`b KvR Kti wbgg Kti NgUv nft"Q| th wv bZvq wnti \_vKftZv ZvftK, Zv t`fKI axfti -axfti thb gb NjftQ Ab` w`ftK| GLb e`emv vbtq fvftZB Zvi fvj j vftM| gtb thb tKgb m`\_tevanq|

wKŠ' GLt̄bv e"emvUv Rgv̄Z cvi t̄Q bv | nv̄Z hv wQj Zv t̄t̄KB msmvi Pj v̄t̄Z n̄t̄"Q | Gfv̄te Avi Kt̄qK gvm t̄M̄t̄j AMZ"vB nq̄t̄Zv cjv b Kv̄t̄R w̄d̄t̄i th̄t̄Z n̄te |

ep̄j Rb" mvi w̄ b L̄p̄ K̄ti Lv̄t̄U w̄gj b | L̄p̄ mKv̄t̄j tewi t̄q hvq emv t̄t̄K | K̄wm, w̄JDk̄wb t̄kl K̄ti hvq gv̄t̄K̄U | KLt̄bv-KLt̄bv K̄wm eÜ w̄ t̄q gv̄t̄K̄U-gv̄t̄K̄U N̄t̄i teovq AWF̄ m̄sM̄ Rb" |

GB K̄Ügv̄t̄mB thb t̄Kgb n̄w̄c̄t̄q DV̄t̄Q w̄gRvb fv̄B | GLb Zvi eqmI n̄t̄q̄t̄Q | gv̄t̄K̄U N̄t̄i gv̄b̄t̄l i Kv̄t̄Q w̄M̄t̄q AWF̄i i Rb" evi -evi ab"ev" w̄ t̄ZI fv̄j v j v̄t̄M̄bv Zvi | ZvB t̄Kvb Kv̄RI Av̄b̄t̄Z cvi t̄Q bv t̄m |

`P̄vi U hv AWF̄ cvl qv hv̄t̄"Q Zvi meB Av̄b̄t̄Q w̄gj b | Gi ḡt̄a" M̄vt̄ḡŪt̄m t̄ḡt̄q̄w̄ Aek" evi Kt̄qK et̄j t̄Q, Av̄cv Av̄cv gv̄t̄K̄U tei nb Zv̄n̄t̄j w̄b̄ÖB AWF̄ cv̄t̄eb |

t̄Kb ?

t̄L̄t̄U Lv̄l qv t̄ḡt̄q̄t̄ i Dci mevi B GKUzQcU KȲ t̄v̄t̄K | ZvQvov Av̄cv L̄p̄B my`ix | Ab" gv̄b̄j thLv̄t̄b `w̄v̄t̄ZB cvi t̄e bv, t̄mLv̄t̄b AWF̄ bv t̄nv̄K, AŠZ K\_v ej v m̄t̄h̄w̄m cv̄t̄eb Av̄cv | Zvi ci nq̄t̄Zv GKw̄ b AWF̄ w̄ t̄Z i i" K̄ite |

nv̄t̄m t̄mR̄yZ | et̄j , c̄ÜqvRb n̄t̄j Aek" B hv̄t̄ev |

wKŠ' w̄gRvb fv̄B t̄K w̄b̄t̄q t̄Kvb fi mv cv̄t̄"Q bv t̄mR̄yZ | M̄t̄ḡŪt̄mi t̄ḡt̄q̄w̄ Aek" Āt̄bK m̄vnm̄ | t̄m et̄j , Av̄cv Av̄cv i ayw̄K t̄v̄t̄Kb | Bb̄kvAv̄j w̄n̄t̄q hv̄t̄e |

Kw̄j g w̄gqv̄l mvi v̄q̄Y m̄vnm t̄ b t̄mR̄yZ t̄K | et̄j b, bZb w̄KQzGK w̄ t̄b nq̄ bv ti -gv̄ | mgq j v̄M̄t̄e |

Av̄R GKU bZb AWF̄ t̄c̄t̄q̄t̄Q w̄gj b | bM" Uv̄Kvi AWF̄ | Ggb Kv̄t̄R t̄c̄t̄j t̄Kvb m̄gm̄ v̄v̄K̄t̄Zv bv | wKŠ' tewki fv̄M t̄ v̄Kvb gw̄j K gw̄j i v̄L̄t̄Z Pv̄q em̄K̄t̄Z | w̄w̄L̄ K̄ti Uv̄Kv t̄ t̄e | Gfv̄te gw̄j t̄ qv KLt̄bv mḡc̄n̄te bv t̄mR̄yZi | Ḡt̄Z c̄uR j v̄t̄M L̄p̄ tewk | GZ c̄uR t̄bB t̄mR̄yZi Kv̄t̄Q | ZvQvov w̄ t̄b-w̄ t̄b c̄uR K̄ḡt̄Q | w̄gj t̄bi w̄JDk̄wi Uv̄Kv bv n̄t̄j GZ w̄ t̄b nq̄t̄Zv nv̄t̄Z w̄KQB v̄v̄K̄t̄Zv bv Zvi | c̄ÜZgv̄t̄m w̄Zb nv̄Rvi K̄ti Uv̄Kv Ḡt̄b t̄mR̄yZi nv̄t̄Z t̄ q w̄gj b | GKw̄ Uv̄Kv i v̄t̄L̄bv w̄b̄t̄Ri nv̄t̄Z | i K̄vi n̄t̄j t̄mR̄yZi Kv̄Q t̄t̄K t̄P̄t̄q t̄bq t̄m |

Av̄R GKw̄ t̄bi Rb" Q̄w̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q M̄vt̄ḡŪt̄m̄ ḡt̄q n̄w̄m | W̄w̄j qv L̄p̄ Amy" | MZi v̄t̄Z W̄v̄<sup>3</sup>v̄t̄i i Kv̄t̄Q w̄M̄t̄q e"e"v̄ Kw̄i t̄q Ḡt̄b̄t̄Q w̄gRvb fv̄B | GK M̄v" JI aI w̄K̄t̄b Ḡt̄b̄t̄Q | mKvj t̄t̄K N̄t̄i i i Rv eÜ K̄ti i t̄q Av̄t̄Q t̄m |

t̄Zgb t̄Kvb Kv̄RI t̄bB Av̄R | Gj v̄Kvi w̄KQzKv̄R t̄c̄t̄q̄t̄Q | GLv̄bKvi ḡt̄a" w̄Ē Avi M̄wi e w̄KQz t̄ḡt̄q̄iv Zv̄t̄ i Rvgv ev̄b̄t̄Z B" w̄bs Av̄t̄m GLv̄t̄b | Kv̄R t̄j v L̄p̄B gb w̄ t̄q K̄ti t̄mR̄yZ | Kv̄R fv̄j n̄t̄j Zvi v t̄Zv Av̄m̄t̄eB, Zvi mv̄t̄\_ nq̄t̄Zv Āt̄b̄t̄KB Av̄m̄t̄e | Ḡt̄Kev̄t̄i et̄m bv t̄t̄K h̄w" Gj v̄Kvq t̄ḡt̄q- t̄eš" i Kv̄RI cvl qv hvq, Zv̄n̄t̄j I t̄Kvb i K̄t̄g w̄t̄K v̄v̄K̄t̄Z cvi t̄e |

GLb LiP ej t̄Z i ayKv̄c̄t̄oi mv̄t̄\_ w̄gj t̄q mv̄t̄Zv t̄Kbv | mv̄t̄\_ w̄b̄t̄Ri M̄vt̄q Lv̄Uwb | GQvov meB t̄Zv GK mv̄t̄\_B w̄K̄t̄b w̄b̄t̄q̄t̄Q | Kv̄R Ki t̄ZB fv̄j j v̄t̄M t̄mR̄yZi | GLb Rvgvq Dci mv̄t̄Zv Kv̄R, c̄y\_i Kv̄R me Ki t̄Z cv̄t̄i t̄m | Gj v̄Kvi t̄ḡt̄q̄iv Av̄m̄t̄Z i i" Ki t̄Q t̄mR̄yZi Kv̄t̄Q |

t̄mB mKvj t̄t̄K GKUvbv Kv̄R K̄ti `kUvi w̄ t̄K D̄t̄v bv v̄t̄kl K̄ti Pv̄ w̄b̄t̄q evi v" vq Ḡt̄m em̄t̄j v t̄mR̄yZ | Pv̄t̄q P̄ḡK w̄ t̄ZB wi s t̄ēt̄R DV̄t̄j v t̄mj t̄d̄v̄t̄b | Av̄RKvj Avi t̄Zgb t̄Kvb K̄j Av̄t̄m t̄mR̄yZi t̄d̄v̄t̄b | t̄K t̄d̄vb w̄ t̄j v GB mgq? w̄gRvb fv̄B t̄Zv em̄vq | nq̄t̄Zv w̄gj b n̄te | t̄mj t̄d̄v̄t̄bi w̄ t̄b Zv̄w̄K̄t̄q w̄ t̄š̄t̄q̄i t̄Kvb t̄kl i Bj bv t̄mR̄yZi | GZ w̄ b c̄t̄i Aw̄j ! gn̄t̄ZB thb w̄ y t̄L̄t̄j t̄M̄t̄j v t̄mR̄yZi t̄ēt̄j | ü" t̄q mv̄t̄\_ G t̄Kvb Uvb | Kw̄ b āt̄i L̄p̄ K̄ti ḡt̄b c̄ow̄Qj Aw̄j t̄K | gbUv t̄Kgb P̄Āj n̄t̄q I v̄t̄Zv Aw̄j i mv̄t̄\_ t̄ Lv̄ K̄ivi Rb" | K\_v Pj vi Rb" | wKŠ' w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄K m̄sei Y K̄ti t̄i t̄L̄t̄Q t̄m | t̄d̄vb K̄ti w̄b |

t̄mB K· ev̄Rv̄t̄i i ci t̄t̄K Avi t̄ Lv̄ nq̄wb Aw̄j mv̄t̄\_ | K\_vl nq̄wb | Av̄R Avevi GZ w̄ b c̄t̄i | t̄d̄vb t̄ēt̄RB P̄t̄j t̄Q | wi w̄m̄f Ki t̄e w̄Kbv ēš̄t̄Z cvi t̄Q bv t̄mR̄yZ | bv w̄K K̄j t̄K̄t̄U w̄ t̄q t̄d̄vb eÜ K̄ti i v̄L̄t̄e |

ḡt̄bi mv̄t̄\_ thb t̄c̄t̄i DV̄t̄j v t̄mR̄yZ | w̄K GK M̄fxi fv̄j j v̄M̄v thb R̄w̄ot̄q Av̄t̄Q t̄ ngb | K̄j wi w̄m̄f K̄ti A"m̄Z kv̄š-K̄t̄U t̄mR̄yZ ej j , n̄v̄t̄j v |

t̄mR̄yZ, Av̄w̄ Aw̄j |

ú| eštZ tcti wQ|  
 †Kgb AvtQb ?  
 fvj |  
 GKUzt\_tg Awj ej j , Avcbvi KÚ i`tb wKŠ' Zv gtb nq bv| wK ntqtQ ej p tZv ?  
 bv bv, wKQznq wb| Avwg fvj B AvwQ|  
 A†bK w` b cti K\_v n†"Q ZvB bv|  
 ú| A†bK w` b ci | GZ w` b tKv\_vq wQ†j b ?  
 †m A†bK K\_v| Avcw b Kte wdti wQ†j b K· evRvi t\_†K ?  
 gv XvKvq P†j G†j b, Zvi KŪ w` b cti B|  
 KB Rvbt†j b bv tZv|  
 Avcw b tZv tdvb Kti GKwU Lei w†j bv|  
 Avcw b Ki†Z cvi†Zb| Avcbv†K wKŠ' Ab` k wU mvavi Y t†qi g†Zv gtb nq bv| GL†bv t†qt` i ga` GKwU  
 avi Yv n†"Q, cj "l i vB me Kite AvM emotq| Avi t†qiv \_vKte Pz Kti | tmB gta` h†Mi ,t†qt` i g†Zv|  
 Avwg wKŠ'-Avcbvi †LwR Kti wQj vg|  
 Kti wQ†j b! KLb ?  
 †m w` b K· evRvi t\_†K tnv†Uj tQto P†j wM†q wQ†j b Avcw b| Avcbvi †mj tdv†b U†B Kivj vg, t` wL eU|  
 Avgvi B ` fM` | R†etb eo GKwU m†hvM nvi vj vg|  
 Dcnvm Ki†Qb?  
 †mB mvm ev AwKvi wK Avgvi i†qtQ ?  
 mvt†mi K\_v Rwb bv| Zte AwKvi wK †KD KvD†K w` †Z cvi KL†bv ?  
 Avcbvi K\_v wK| Zvi ci K†Ú Mfxi gvqv Rwm†q Z†j Awj ej j , wKŠ' AwKvi t†Z wM†q hw` weo=bvq  
 co†Z nq, ZLb w†R†K eo Amnvq j v†M tmRyZ|  
 tmRyZ ej j , Avgv†K fj eštj Kó cvl qv Avi wKQB Kivi \_vK†e bv Avgvi | K· evR†i Avcbv†K Gw†q  
 Pj vi h†\_ó Kvi Y wQj | Rwb, w†Ri Awb"Ovq Kv†iv gtb Kó t` evi Rb` ¶lgv cvl qvi thvM`l Awg bB|  
 G wKŠ' Avcbvi fwi Ab`vq †mRyZ|  
 †Kvb-wU ?  
 GB th w†R†K tQvU Kti i vLv|  
 tQvU tK eo Kti t` Lv th Ab`vq| cvc|  
 Avi tQvU Kti i vL†j eyS cY` ?  
 †m tZv Avcbvi t¶† | Ab` KvD†K tQvU t` wLbv tKvbw` b|  
 †m nq†Zv wK| wKŠ' ej p tZv, Kv†iv mv†\_ wK Ab`vq Ki†Q bv Avcw b?  
 K†qKwU fvebv ti Lv cotj v tmRyZi j j v†U| Zvi ci ej j , hw` Ggb wKQzKti B \_wK, tm Kti wQ w†Ri mv†\_ |  
 cê-Âbv| Ab`i fvj vi Rb`|  
 Avcw b hv` † t\_†K fvj t` L†Qb, tm tZv Zvi fvj bv n†q ¶wZi Kvi Yl n†Z cvi |  
 †m ¶wZi †g†b †bqv hvq| wKŠ' w†Ri Rb` Kv†iv ¶wZ th eo K†ó t†j |  
 bv, Avcbvi mv†\_ K\_vq cvi v hvq bv| GLb ej p tZv Avcbvi w` †b tKgb hv†"Q ?  
 GB P†j hv†"Q|  
 wK fv†e hv†"Q tmUvB RvbtZ Pw'Q|  
 ej †ev| Av†M ej p tZv GZ w` b cti tKv\_v t\_†K D` q NU†j v Avcbvi |  
 nvm†j v Awj ej j , cŪZ gn†ZB Avcbv†K t†te wQ|

kēṭbi gaj Zvq thb Ašṭ tf` Kitjv Awj i K\_wU| tPvtL eÜ Kitjv tmRyZ| KZ evi tdlv eÜ  
Kti I Avevi Ltj i vLṭZ nṭqtQ| tKb thb gṭb nṭZv tK GKRB LtRte ZvṭK| Awj ejj , AvcbvṭK GKw` b GKwU K\_v  
etj wQj vg, Avcbvi gṭb cṭo ?

tKvb K\_wU ? KZ K\_vB tZv nṭqtQj |

H th etj wQj vg, hw` LtR cvB Avgvi wK Kiv DvPr, Zvntj KvṭR j vMṭev|

Zv, LtR tctqtQb eyS ?

tctqtQ|

Zvntj tZv GLb Avi tKvb mgm`v ivBj bv| KvṭR gb w` tṭ weṭq Kti msmwi nb|

KvR ej tZ gvb| wK tevṭS Avg Rvb bv| Zṭe Avg th KvR KivQ ZvṭZ msmvi nṭe bv|

wK KvR KitiQb ej ṭ tZv ? tKvb cMj wṭg i i" Kitj b bv tZv, gvṭK Kó w` tZ|

AṭṭṭKi KvṭQB cvMj wṭg| XvKv knṭi i cṭ\_v wkiṭ` i wṭṭq KvR Kiv|

wK i Kg ?

cwi Pvq nxb wkiṭ` i wṭṭq| hvṭ` i tK mevB Rvi R etj | Zvṭ` i cYṭvmb Kivi KvR| Zvi mvṭ\_ mywKṭ|v wṭwṭZ

KiṭZ nṭe| KviY hZ w` b ewĀZ gvb| Zvṭ` i Awaki wṭṭi bv cvṭe, ZZw` b tKvb fvṭe DbZ nṭe bv ṭ` k| GB me

myeav ewĀZiv hw` mgvR Movi mṭhvM cvq Zṭe RvwZ GwMṭq hvṭe LṭeB `\*Z|

wKŠ` GṭZ tZv AṭṭK UvKvi `i Kvi | Avcbvi fvB wK ṭ` te GZ UvKv ?

Gṭ` tK UvKv fvZ tRvMvq| Lvi vc KvṭRi Rb` thgb tKwU-tKwU UvKv ṭ` evi gṭZv tj vṭKi Afve cṭi bv,

tZgvb fvj KvṭRi Rb` I UvKv wṭṭq etm AvṭQ AṭṭṭKB| wK fvṭe i i" Ki te Zv eṭṭZ cvitQ bv AṭṭṭKB|

GUv tZv LṭeB fvj KvR|

GB KvRwU i gṭa` Rieb LtR tctZ PvB tmRyZ| Avcbw wK \_vKṭeb Avgvṭ` i mvṭ\_ ?

GKwUṭfvṭe tmRyZ ejj , \_vKṭZ cvitj mwZ`B Lṭe fvj j vMṭZv| wKŠ` Avgvi tZv msmvi ṭ` LtZ nq| GZ ,tj v

gvbṭl i Lvevi thvMṭṭbi K\_v fvṭZ nq AvgvṭK|

Avcbvi nvṭZ wK tKvb mgq ṭbB ?

B` wṭbs mwZ`B tKvb mgq ṭbB|

tKb, bZb tKvb KvR i i" KitiṭQb bv wK ?

tPóv KivQ|

Lṭki nwm nvmṭj v Awj | Zvi ci ejj , tKb thb gṭb nṭqtQj bZb tKvb c\_ Aek`B GKw` b LtR cvṭeb

Avcbw| tctq tMṭj b| fvj B nṭj v|

GZ Lṭk nevi wKQzṭbB| e`emv fvj Pj ṭQ bv| Rgv UvKv ṭṭṭO LwPQ| tkl chS-wUṭK \_vKṭZ cvitv wK bv tK

Rvṭb|

KvRUv wK ?

ṭi wṭṭgBW Kvṭoi | ṭṭṭṭ` i Rvgv `Zix Kti ṭ` vKvṭb-ṭ` vKvṭb wemṭ Kiv|

Awj ejj , AvcbvṭK Avg mvrnh` KiṭZ cwi | hw` Avcbw PvB|

gvd Kitiṭeb| cÜṭṭgB AvZwṭekjmnxb Kti ṭ` ṭeb bv|

nvmṭj v Awj | Avcbw cvitṭeb| Pwṭj tṭq hvb|

hw` bv cwi ?

LwṭṭY wṭṭZ t\_ṭK Awj ejj , GKwU Abṭiva Kitiṭev AvcbvṭK| gvbv bv gvbv Avcbvi KvṭQ| Zeyl Awaki

t\_ṭKB ej wQ| hw` Avcbvi e`emvUv `vo KivṭZ bv cvṭi b, Zvntj Avek`B AvgvṭK Rvbvṭeb| Zeyl AvṭMi KvRwUṭZ

wṭṭi hvṭeb bv| eÜznṭq eÜi cÜZ GB Abṭiva i Bj |

eÜz|

Avg fvṭQ ṭmB AṭṭK w` b t\_ṭKB| Avcbw bv| fvṭZ cvṭi b|

GZ Kó w` tṭq tKb K\_v etj b, ej ṭ tZv?

Kó tZv w`w'Q bv| eis wbtRB Kó cw'Q|  
Awg Avevi KLB AvcbvK Kó w`j vg ej p tZv ?  
tm Avcwb eSteb bv |  
eStev bv|  
bv| GKUt\_tg Awj ej j , GK evi t`Lv Ki teb ?  
GLb tZv t`Lv nte bv|

Av"Qv| hLb Avcbvi mgq nte ZLwb bv nq t`Lv Ki teb| Awg Avtc¶lvq i Bj vg| wKŠ' Avi GKwU Abfi va |  
wK tmUv ?

Avcbvi tmj tdvbUv thb eÜ bv \_vK|  
Cl r nvm:tj v tmRyZ | Av"Qv eÜ \_vKte bv| Zvntj i vLwQ GLb |  
fvj \_vKteb|

Avcwb| fvj \_vKteb| GK gynZ©ci tmRyZ etj DVtj v, i'bp-i'bp |  
Avevi wK ntj v|

t`Lp tZv tmB KLB t\_tK wbtRi K\_vB etj hww'Q| gv tKgb AvtQb ?  
fvj | Avcbvi K\_v etj |  
gvK Qvj vg t`teb|  
Qvj vg tcttQ w`tZ `¶w` b t`wi nte|  
tKb ?

`¶w` tbi gta" evmq hvteb bv| etj b tZv tdvb tcttQ w`tZ cwvi |  
bv \_vKv| hLb evmq hvteb ZLwb bv nq ej teb| i wL |  
fvj \_vKteb|

tdvb i vLtj v tmRyZ | tKv\_v t\_tK thb Dto AvmtZ j vMtj v g¶Vv-g¶Vv Lyk | gb thb tdtm Pij tQ Lyki Wwbvq  
fi Kti | eü w`b GZ myL gtb nqwb wbtRtK | AwZ PÄj ntq DVtZv gb| Pwvi cvtki meB thb fvj j vMtQ Zvi |  
AvöH? KtqK wgvbU AvtMI hv weeY©GLb Zv i wzb|

evevi KvTQ Gtm emtj v tmRyZ | Zvi ci i v3/4"i me K\_v ej tZ j vMtj v| tgtqi K\_v i'tb Kwj g wgvv etj b,  
AvR tZvtK GZ Lyk j vMtQ tKb ti gv? gbUv fvj bv wK|

gnZP Rb" w`wgZ ntj v gtb Avb> | Zvi ci tmRyZ ej j , tZgb wKQzbq ever| Ggvb|

Avi tKvb K\_v bv etj tgtqi mvt\_ tntm-tntm K\_v ej tZ j vMtj b Kwj g wgvv | K\_vq-K\_vq evotZ \_vK tej v|

Avb> thb eo ¶Y`vqx tmRyZi Rxtb| ZvB my\_tK eo fq Zvi | hLwb tKvb Avb> Gm `wov gtb Øvti | ZLwb  
thb ARvbv GKwU fq Móm Ki tZ \_vK tmRtZ | GB eyR tKvb Avi f Avc` Gtm wNti ai te ZvtK | ZvB nq cÜZevi |  
Gevi I Zv ntj v|

wKQw` tbi gta" me \_wUtq wbtq t`tki ewotZ i l bv ntj v wgvv fvB | GB KvTR Zvi msmvi Pj tQ bv| nvTZ  
UvKv me tft0 tLtj cti ct\_ emtZ nte| ZvB t`tki ewotZ GKwU t`vKvb t`Lv ntqtQ Zvi Rb" | tmLvtb wMtq ZvB  
Ki te tm|

tmRyZi Kvü tZ j vMtj v| GZ w`b ati Avcbvi mvt\_ cwipq | Avcwb \_vKtj GKwU fimv \_vK | eo fvBi gtzv  
me mgq mrvh" Kti tQb | wKŠ' Avcwb Pij tMtj v Awg th eo GKv ntq hvteb wgvv fvB |

tmRyZtK kvšev w`tq wgvv ej j , Awg t`tk hwpQ wKŠ' tdvb tZv tZvgvi mvt\_ thvMvthvM \_vKteB | tKvb  
i Kg mgm'vq cotj v AvgvtK tdvb Ki te | hw` e"emvUv `vi KivTZ cvtiv tZv fvj | Avi hw` bv cvtiv Zvntj tZv c\_  
i Bj | cvvZb me tdvb bv=vi Avgvi KvTQ ivtqtQ | tKvb mgm'v nte bv| evP tZ tZv nte Avgvt` i ZvB bv| bZb ct\_  
cÜY-cY tPóv Kti t`wL KZ` i hvl qv hvq|

wKŠ' Avcwb KZ \_tj v UvKv LvUvtj b Zvi wK nte ?

tm wbtq Zvg tftv bv tmRyZ | hw` tZvgvi e'emv` fvj Pjt Zvntj tkva Kti w` | Avi hw` bv cvtiv Avgvi  
 tKvb `we \_vKte bv |  
 t`vqv Ki teb wgrvb fvB |  
 Rvlobv weavZv Avgvi t`vqv Kej Ki teb wK bv | hw` i'wb Zvg fvj AvtQ, nqtZv Avgvi tPtq Lyk Avi tKD nte  
 bv | tZvgvtK tQt to thtZ gb Prq bv | wKŠ' mgq eo wôzi tmRyZ |  
 gvtS-gvtS Gtm t`Lv Kti hvte tZv wgrvb fvB |  
 Aek`B Avmtev | tZvgvt` i mvf\_ th gvqv Rwoq tMtQ, tm th i t<sup>3</sup> i m<sup>2</sup>útkP tPtq | AtbK tewk |  
 tmw` b wgrvb Pjt tMtj mwZ` thb eo GKv ntq cotj v tmRyZ | GB tj vKuv ZvtK AtbK i Kg mrvh` Kti tQ |  
 wbtRi tev tbi gtZvB t` tL tQ | wgrvb fvB tqi Rb` fxLY gb Lvivc nt`Q | wbtRi Nti wMtq Kwú tZ j vMtj v tmRyZ |

[14]

cwi i` ù` tqi gta` thb Rj tQ cfwZ mh0v | kvš-Avtj vi Kbv\_ t j v thb Ašti i Awj -Mwj c\_ tetq-tetq µgk`  
 Dò ntZ` i i` Kti tQ | Zvc-AbyZvc, weLYeaelv`, te`bvq fiv` šZ\_ t j v thb Mvp te`bv ntq aiv w` tqtQ ù` tqi |  
 MZ KtqK w` b AbfyZnxb c0` +gwZP gtZv wbtRi t` nUvtK etq tewotqtQ cwi | cPÜ DttM gvbt | i` šZ t j vc  
 tctq eZgvb wbtq th e`-ntq cti cPÜ i Kg | GB AbfyZUKzGi AvtM GZ KwB fvte Avi KLtBv Gtm aiv t` qvb  
 cwi gtb | Gi i AvtM Avi GK evi, hLb c0`g aiv w` tZ ntq tQj tKvb cy` t i evüevtm | wKŠ' tm wQj Avkvnxb wKQlv  
 AvZmgcYi gtZv |  
 wKŠ' mgq hLb kvš-ntj v, ZLwb` t j -` t j Avm tZ` i i` Kiti v šZiv | KZ m\_ , ` tLi me` šZ | Ašnxb  
 ` tLi gvtSI thb wQj m\_ |  
 AvR gb thb wPi e`Kj i f c šZ\_ t j v wbtq etmtQ GB wRb Rbc t\_ | th bi K tQt Avm tZ gb cvMj ntq  
 DtvwQj GKw` b, AvR tmB bvMi K cwj t-Rb`B gbUv thb tKgb e`Ka ntq DVtQ evi -evi | G wKtmi e`Kj Z? wKtmi  
 gvqv ? Rtbti bv wK Afv tmi ?  
 th cvZZv cwj tZ GKw` b RbY ntq wQj cwi i, tmLv tB teto DVtZ ntq tQ ZvtK | Rxbti Avtóc t0 thb Rwoq  
 AvtQ tmB tQvE cwj w\_ | i t<sup>3</sup> i eÜbnxb tmLv bKvi gvbt\_ t j v KLB thb Avcb ntq tMtQ Zv tUi Uvq wb cwi | wKŠ' AvR  
 thb tKij B eo Avcb gtb nt`Q c0`ZwU gvbt tK |  
 Lvj vi Rb`I gbUv tKgb Kti Dtv cwi i | hZB Lvivc trvK Lvj v, GZ\_ t j v Amnvq tqt tK AvMtj tZv ivL tQb  
 tm | msmv t i Lvivc-fvj wgtj B tZv gvbt | mf` mgvtRi th gvbt wU i fcmxi i f c g\_ ntq eü c0`Zk0`Z tZ ag0`Z wetq  
 Kti wQj GKw` b | tmB gvbtLi gtb i tjav wglv tZB tmLv tB Avi VvB nqwb i fcmxi | tmB Amnvq i fcmx tK wKŠ' t d j tZ  
 cvti wb Lvj v | tmw` b Lvj vi Kv tQ Avk t bv tctj GKgv t AvZvZ` vi c\_B tLv v wQj i fcmxi m<sup>2</sup> tL |  
 Rvj vbv w` t q evnti Zv wK t q AvtQ cwi | kn t i mKj e`-Zv thb w` wgz ntq j wU t q AvtQ mvi -mvi e, | Avi e, |  
 kv tL ci MvQv j Zvq tNiv GB cvvZb Rbc t\_ |  
 Mtgi GtKev t i tkt i emoiUB nt`Q cwi t` i | Zvi ci we`-Z dmtj i gvV | G K0` b Nti i evnti hvq wb  
 cwi | emoi m<sup>2</sup> tLi c\_ at i tntU Pj v gvbt\_ t j vtK t` tL gtb ntq tQ, GLv tB Rxb eo mij mavi Y |  
 cvtki emoi tQvU tQt j wU gubi mKvj wetKi Avtm l i gvtq mvf\_ | cwi tK Lvj v etj WvtK | gubti i gv etj ,  
 Avcbv t` i Nti tZv tKvb tEuv-tQtj tbB | evRvi -NvU Ki tZ ntj ej teb, gubti i evvtK w` t q Kwú t q t` tev |

wK Kti gmbti evey? cKcaKti cwi |

gvfV KvR Kti |

gmbti i mvt\_ `vi "Y five ntq tMtQ cwi i | Lvj v Qvov wKQzterfS bv gmbi | cwi i l fvj j vM | axti -axti wgtk thZ nte GB mgvRi mvt\_ |

GLvbKvi mKtj B Rvtb cUvq ewmo tft½ GLvtb Gtm DtvTQ cwi i v | evey gvi v tMtQ, tKvb fvB tevb tbB | PvPv, gvgviv Ab" RvqMvq wMtq Avkq wbtqTQ | Awj Zvi PvPvtZv fvB | Awj cwi wPZ thb tj vKwU RvqMwU wKtb w`tqTQ tmI ZvB Rvtb | Awj ZvtK etj tQ, Avgvi PvPv gti hvevi cti GB PwP Lp Afvte cti | ZvB GtK Avi tKD t`tLwb | GB Rgvbvq tK KvK t`tL |

bZb GKwU Rxeftbi Rb" GB wgt\_ "UvtK wPi mwZ" Kti evPtZ nt"Q Zvt` i | GB GKwU wgt\_ " nqtZv bZb tKvb ct\_ wbtq hvte cwi tK | tmB AvkvZB cUz w` b bZb-bZb me mcuevta tm | gtb i gtvZv bv ntj Avevi ftQ, Avevi Mto |

KLtbv-KLtbv gmbti i nvZ ati cvjvZb wUtb tNiv GB ewowU i ewnti Gtm `wvq cwi | m\$Li mefR dmtj XvKv gvVi w`tK ZvKtq \_vtK wvYfgt | gmbi etj , Lvj v tZugvi evey tbB ?

gmbi tK Ptg v tLq cwi etj , ZvgbB tZv Avgvi evey |

wn-wn Kti tntm Dtv gmbi | Zvi cti etj , wK etj , wK etj | Awig evey, Awig evey | tKvb-tKvb w`b mvi vtej v gmbi tK mvt\_-mvt\_ i vL cwi |

Avevi wbfZ u`tqi meUKzfvj evmv GK Kti cwi fvte, Gevi Rwb Gtj RwbK ete Zvi gtb i K\_v | Rwb thb GKwU mšv t`q ZvtK | Zte %ea mšv | urj tWtK wetq nte Zvt` i | cwi i MtFmšv Avmvi ci RwbK tKvb Avi tetta i vLte bv cwi | tm thLvfb Lwk Ptg hvte | cwi i KvTQ t`tK hvte Zvi wPbnUKz | Zvt` i Rb" AtbK Kti tQ Rwb | G i aB t`tni Ub tKD Kti bv KvTiv Rb" | fvj evm gvbt | i Rb" B Ki tZ cvti gvbt | cwi l wK Kg fvj evtm RwbK |

cwi i MtFmšv mšvbi KvTQ bv nq wgt\_ " ej te cwi | ej te, Zvi evey gti tMtQ | Zey tZv Zvi `ea mšv wU tetQ DVte GB mf` mgvRi gvbt ntq | cwi i gv cwi -tK Rb w`tqOj mwZ", wKŠ'wZvi cwi Pq w`tZ cvti w | th gvbt wU tK wZv etj tRbtQ Zvi KvTQ hv l qv nqwb Zvi | GK mgq tftewQj thZ nte | wKŠ' cti gtb ntqTQ, wK nte wMtq | wKOB hLb e`tj thZ bv, ZLb i ay i aB tj vKUvtK wect` tdtj B wK j vf |

wKŠ' cwi i mšvbi \_vKte wZvi cwi Pq | agx w wZ tgtb wetq nevi ci B nte tmB mšv Rb | tmB mšv tetQ DVte | Zvtiv wetq ci Avevi nte tKvb beRb | Gfvte esk ci wúivq GB ai YxtZ t`tK hvte cwi i wPnb |

GKw` b Zvi nte t`tk tbZv, ivóbvqK, RR, e`wi óvi , mi Kvix KgPvix | t`k cwi Pvj bv KvR Ki te tKD, tKD nte eo e`emvqx | Kwii -Kwii UvKv DcvRftbi tKD Ki te mgvR tmev, tKD Avevi thšftbi DMZvq ^Zix Ki te cwi gtvZv kZ-kZ ifcvcRwebx | Avevi nte mnm mngiY, KZ `tLi mvMt i mšvY, KZ wetl fi te Ašv, KZ AwMæ » nte u`q |

hvB tnvK | AvR th gnv-wectei Av\_ b etK wbtq tmB cwZZv cwj t`tK tewi tq Gtm, mf` mgvR evm Kti GZ me `tcaqb fi tQ cwi | nqtZv tKD RvtZi cvi te bv Zvi tmB msMgti K\_v | Zvi tmB Ktoi K\_v | KZ KwB c\_ ZvtK AwZµg Ki tZ ntqOj mšvbi cwi Ptg i Rb" | tm K\_v nqtZv tKD RvtZi cvi te bv tKvb w`b | cwi i gv-B i ay Gi wbie mvq | tm-B ev Avi KŪ` b | Zvi ci tKD RvtZi cvi te bv | weavZvi KvTQ GLb cwi i GK gvI Pvl qv Rwb thb ZvtK wdwitq bv t`q |

BtUi wcto Kiv wUtb i GB tQv/E NiwUfZ gvS-gvS thb nvwctq Dtv cwi | tKD tbB, K\_v ej vi GKwU gvbt chš-tb | cwi i gv AvRKvj w`bivZ cti \_vtK agKgtq | bvgvR cti, bdj tivRv ivL, RvqbvgtR etm KvT` | tgvbvRvZ ati kã Kti tKt` Dtv | weavZvi mwgtc Zvi mKj Pvl qvi wK cwi e`wB NUte KLtbv |

cwi tK etj bvgvR cotZ | etj , GBevi Rwb AvBtj I ti Kwe, tn Rwb tZvti weqv Kti | bBtj I i KvTQ hwe bv |

cwi l fvte tmB K\_v | cwi i KvQ bv Gtm\_vKtZ cwi te bv Rwb | A%ea fvte wgtk cvtci gta" Avi thtZ Bt"Q nq bv | cwi tZv ZvtK tKvtU wMtq ti wRwó Kti wetq Ki tZ ej te bv | i`yúRj tWtK wetq Kiv | ZvOvov cwi tZv KLtbB tKvb wel tq tRvi Ki te bv Rwb tK | GtZ hZ KóB trvK Zvi | hvZw b Bt"Q Avmte | hw` gb bv Pvq, bv Avtmte | wetq bvtj bi K evm Avi GLvbKvi gta" th tKvb cv\_R`B i Bj bv | Rwb tK tRvi Ki te wK Kti, Rwb i KvQ th cwi i eo FY |

`ycj ntZB Mvb i btZ etm cwi | ZLb etKi tFzi thb t\_tK-t\_tK Rj tZ\_vtK Abj | gtb cti UMi, gúqv, w`cvj x, cRv, Avi Zxt` i K\_v | tKgb AvtQ i iv? GLtbv wK gtb i me Kó tPtC ti tL mviv ivZ ati bMi tfvj vtZ e`- \_vtK i iv? gtb Któi fvi mBtZ bv tcti GLtbv wK gwUi Mov VvKti i m`stL AwAj x j tq etm cRv? eÜ tPvtL Rj SivtZ-SivtZ `b-`b Mvrb cÜ`Bvq gE ntq wbtRtK wemhB w` tZ\_vtK cy"l VvKti i cvtq? wbi wZ ivtZ AÜKvi ivtZ GKv-GKv Kvt` UMi ? tKt` -tKt` wK gtb i Kó\_tj v me DovtZ tPó Kti Aj t`ji ct\_? msmvti i me Kó etK wbtq ivtZi tkl chti wK RvqRvgtR wMtq etm gúqv | Akó wemhB wK cÜ`Bv Kti weavZvi KvQ |

nqtZv Avi KLtbvB tmLvb t\_tK gy³ tbB l t` i | nqtZv tKvb A%ea i wZwuvqv Avevi Rb` nte bvgcwi Pqnxb tKvb beRvtZtKi | tm GKw b LtR tbtZ Zvi wKvbn | nqtZv tmB bi K cwj tZB, bqtZv Avevi kZ tPóvq cwi i gtZv tewi tq Avmte tmLvb t\_tK |

tQvE cwj i-cÜZwU Awj -Mwj cv\_ GLtbv nqtZv weo`bvi tKvb Aš-\_vtK bv Amnvq tg tq\_tj vi | cwi i gbUv tKt` -tKt` DVtj v mevi Rb` | tKb GB tLj v | tKb evi -evi hM-hM ati cy`tl i thšeb ¶jav wbevi tb Rb` tek`v ntZ nq bvi xtK ?

etKi wFziUv tKgb Kti DVtj v cwi i | hw` gúqv, UMi, cRv l t` i mveBtK wbtq tewi tq Avmv thtZv! KÓRbtKB ev gy³ Kiv hvte | kZ-mnm? ZvtZ wK j vf nte | GB mgvR Avevi `Zix Kti tbtZ bZb me i fcvRwwebx | hZw b chS-mgvR e`e`v e` tj t`qv bv hvte, hZw b Aewa cy`tl i gb t\_tK Dcti tdj v bv hvte GB Amf` exR, ZZw b tKvb fvteB thb gy³ tbB bvi xt` i | tKvb fvteB gy³ cvte bv Zvi | cy`tl i cÜtqvRtbB bvi xt` i tfvvti mvgMó ewbtq ivLte bó wKQvcy`tl iv | Kj wZ Z Kti ivLte GB mgvRv, ivó, wek | tKvb fvteB wbtRt` i mf` etj `we Kiv hvq bv | hZw b chS-mgvRi bvi xt` i ntZ nte wRwZZ, wbcwvZ | `vaxbZvnxb Amnvq ntq cto\_vKtZ nte, eü kw³ i KvQ fj wUZ nte bvi xi me Pvl qv |

AvR mKvj -mKvj tMvmj Kti wbj cwi | Kj Zj v t\_tK cvj wZ fti cwlb Ztj ev\_i`tg Gtm tMvmj mvi tZ nq Zvt` i | tMvmj tmti bZb Kvcto wbtRtK e` tj wbj cwi | Zvi ci wftR AvUtCsti KvcwU wbtq Gtj v DVtb | j `Kti evk Uvvtbv ivtqtQ DVtb GK cvtk | mKvj t\_tK mU`v Aewa tiv` j vtM tmLvtb |

AvtM GB ewotZ hviv wQj me e`e`v Kti ti tL tMtQ | GLvtb Gtm bZb Kti tZgb wKOB Ki tZ nqwb cwi t` i | GB ewoAj v giv hvevi ci, ewowU wewu Kti w` tq XvKvq Pjt tMtQ Zvi tQtj iv | hWZw b ewoAj v wQj ZZw b wewu Ki tZ cvti w | ewoAj vi `x gvi v tMtQ AtbK w` b AvtM | `xi Kei tQto tKvbn\_vl wMtq\_vKtZ cvi tZb bv wZwb | ZvB GB etov etqtm l tQtj -tqtq me tQto GLvtb GKvB cto\_vKtZb | `xi cvtkB mgvaxZ Kiv ntqtQ ZvtK | ewoi DEi w` tK cÜPxti tNiv RvqU tZ Zvt` i `Rvtb mgax | tmB RvqMvUK wewu Kti wbtQ tQtj iv |

GLvtb Avmvi ci t\_tK tek Któi gta" cotZ ntqtQ cwi tK | ivbwe-erov t\_tK i i" Kti Ni tMvQvfbv, SvU t`qv, ewo cwi `vi me KvRB cwi tK Ki tZ ntQ wbtRi nvZ | GLb chS-i ayevRvi -NvUv Kwi tq tbq gubti i eventK w` tq |

Gi AvtM Avi KLtbv GZUv KvR Ki tZ nqwb cwi tK | tmLvtb me mgq KvRi gvb | wQj | \_vj wU atq fvZ tL tZ nqwb Zvi | wKš` tmB Rxe tbi mvt\_ GLvbvi Rxe tbi i tqtQ we` + e`eavb | GLvtb mKvtj mhB hLb ce` Mš-te tqt axti -axti Dw` Z ntZ\_vtK Zvi mi" tmvbj x Wvovq fi Kti | ZLb gtb i gvtS thb wK tK AgZ evmvb tUi cvq cwi | gtb nq Rxeb GLvtb eo my` i | eo A\_@n | tmB cwZZv cwj i-gtZv Awvti XvKv, Aa`xb gtb nq bv Rxe tK |

Avevi mhB + Aj Zv i v/2v cwöG AvKvku hLb Avtj v ati ivtL `xN¶Y | ZLb gtb nq thb A`ti i Awštg eÜKvj ati Rvtg\_vtK Kó\_tj v thb wgvj tq thtZ\_vtKv axti -axti | gbUv thb wlv t` fti Dtv D`vm `ycj |



fi `ycti KweZv Av\_ev Dcbvvtmi eB nvtZ vbtq hLb Mvb i btZ etm cwi | ZLb A™Z GK veltv` fti Dtv gb| thb wegZgfb nq Pwi cvk | Kviv thb Gtm- Gtm etj hvq KZ K\_v| KZ Qwe GtK tftm Pij evZvfm etK | KZ mj tetR Dtv Mvfb-Mvfb | KZ mva, KZ Avkv .... ü`q e`Kj ntq thb e`\_v veta i`vativ tmZ RvM cötY | gvtS-gvtS cwi i gtb ntq GB Mötgi cwj we`r-Gi t`qv we`j x emvZ bv ntj nqtZv`g eÜ ntq gvi v thtZv tm | hw`l w`b-ivZ vgtj cuP-QÖ NvUv tevk \_vtK bv veRj x emvZ | Zeyl fvj | bv cvl qvi tPtq GB Kg vKtm |

Avevi thb gtb nq nqtZv wKQB ntZv bv eRj x emvZ bv ntj | tek gvmbtq tbqv thtZv | gvbl tevanq meB cvti | ZLb Avævi bvgvi mvf\_-mvf\_ wcv`tgi Avtj v tRtj DVtZv Nti | Avævti tNiv Pwi w`K t`tL-t`tL Af`vm ntq thtZv KÖw`tbB |

wftr AvUtcsti KvconU evtki Dci tbt i w`tZ-w`tZ gtb cti tMtj v tmw`tbi me K\_v | GB KvconU Qvov Avi tKvb Kvco vbtq tei ntZ cti vb tm | tmLvbKvi Avi tKvb wPnb tB cwi i KvQ | Mnbn-MnU, UvKv-cqmv hv vQj RbtK w`tq AvtMB Zvi mwi tq GtbtQ |

i ayUMi Avi gúqv Qvov Avi etj Avmv nqvb Kvtiv KvQ | etj AvmtZ tMtj nqtZv AvmvB ntZv bv | Mfxi ivtZ Puc-Puc tevi tq AvmtZ ntqtQ tmLvb t`tK | AvtM t`tKB me \_vQv ti tLwQj Rvb | cwj tki mvf\_ K\_v ej v t`tK i i` Kti Mvvo wK Kiv chS` tKv\_vl tKvb mgm`vq cotZ nqvb |

tmB ivtZB Pij GtmQ GLvfb | Lvj v bv wK tj vK j vMtqvQj | tmB Lei GtmQ Rvb Kvfb | Zte Rvb etj B nqtZv mvti Ki tZ cvti vb | bvtj GZ mntR tQto w`tZv bv Lvj v | nqtZv LjR tei KtiB QvotZv |

AvR cwi fvetjv axti-axti emvnti tei tZ nte ZvtK | cÖZw`b tK Kti t`te Zvt`i KvR | hw`l emvnti i cv\_exUv Zvi KvQ Acwi vPZ | Zeyl axti-axti me gvmbtq vbtZ nte | ZvtKB tZv me Ki tZ nte | tKD th tB Zvi KvR Kti t`evi Rb` |

Gevi Rvb Gtj UvKv`tj v me e`vstK ti tL w`tZ nte | Mnbn-MnU | hv AvtQ Zvi me vevp Kti UvKv ivL tZ nte e`vstK | tmLvb t`tK th j vt fi UvKv Avmte ZvtZ tek fvj B Pij hvte`Rtbi |

tek KÖw`b atiB GtmQ bv Rvb | AvtmtB ev wK Kti | GLvfb AvmtZ ntj | mgq vbtq AvmtZ nte | nqtZv e`emv vbtq e`-AvtQ | gtb gta` AK`sr tK thb etj tMj , hw` Avi KLtbn bv Avtm Rvb ?

etKi tFZiUv tKgb thb Kti DVtj v cwi i | Zvi ci axti-axti k³ Ki tZ j vMtj v gbUvtK | GKvB Pj tZ nte ZvtK | me KvR GKvB Ki tZ nte | GB Pj gvb mgtqi nvZ ati th Rxtbi mPbv ntj v Zvi , wKQZB tm Rxb t`tK `ti mti hvte bv cwi | GvMtq thtZB nte ZvtK | ci MvQv ntq Kvtiv Dci fi Kti bq, vbtRi KtgB vbtRtK Pwj tq vbtZ nte m`stL cti \_vKv Rxtbi ct\_ | cÖqvRb ntj mviv t`k Nti teovte tm | tek`v bq, gvbl ntq tetP`\_Kvi Rb` hv wKQZKi tZ nq ZvB Ki te cwi | Avævi bq, mthP` mvf\_ Pj te tm |

[15]

%BtÎ i Ltiv tivt`i -ŦtY tQov-tQov tgN thgub Kti cKwš-Gtb tXtj t`q cKwZtZ| AtbK`tL-Kó, Afve-  
AbUtbi gta`l WK tZgub Kwj g wgvvi msmvti GK UKtív mġ Gtb w`j wgv b|

MZ gvtm Zvi ti Rvè tei ntqtQ| LpB fvj ti Rvè ntqtQ Zvi | wZbuU tj Uvi mn dv÷ wWwFkb| wgv tbi GB  
ti Rvè eû w`b cti thb Avkv RvMtq Avb` i tRvMvi Zj tj v GB wbi vb` gvby ,tj vi eġK|

metPtq Lyk ntqtQ tmRyZ| wgvó wewj tqtQ Avtk-cvtki emv ,tj vtZ| tcvj vl , gvsm, cvtqm ivbentqUj  
wbtRi emvq| wgv b ej wQj , i ay`i ayGZ ,tj v UvKv LiP Ki tj eġj|

mtLi nwm tnġm tmRyZ etj , i ay`i aynte tKb| me mgqtZv Avi fvj Lvl qv nq bv| tZvi ti RvtUi GB  
LyktZ bv nq fvj wKQtLj vg|

FZt ti Lv LpB Avb` Z| fvj Lvevi ntj Zvt`i gtb Avb` nq| tmRyZi Lyk t`tL gbUv thb fti hvq  
wgv tbi | Zvi mvt\_ tPvtL Rj Avtm| eġj gtb GB Avb` t`Lvi Rb`B Rxtbi mKj cwi Ŧlvq fvj ti Rvè Ki tZ  
Bt`Q nq wgv tbi |

wgv btK wbtq AtbK`cct`tL tmRyZ| XvKv BDwb fwmU tZ fvw`nte| tmLvb t`tK tkl Ki te Avm`gv÷vm`  
fvj PvKwi Ki te| gvbtli gZv gvby nte| mgvtR gv\_v Dp`Kti evġte| Kwj g wgv etj b, fvj ti Rvtèi tPtq`i Kvi  
fvj gvby nlqv| fvj gvby bv ntj , fvj ti Rvtèi tPtq AwkUŦZ gvby AtbK fvj | AwkUŦZ gvby AšZ t`tki eo  
ŦwZ Ki tZ cvti bv| Avi fvj ti Rvè Kti I hviv fvj gvby bq A\_P eo PvKix Kti ZvivB metPtq tenk ŦwZ Ki tQ  
t`tki |

wgv b etj , Awg PvKix Ki tev bv|

tmRyZ etj , Zvntj wK Ki we?

tKb, e`emv Ki tev|

Avgt`i gZv Mvi e gvbtli wK e`emv Kivi gZv UvKv AvtQ|

Zig wK etj v eġj Zig th e`emvU`i i` Ki tQ, Zv GKw`b eo nte|

Kwj g wgv etj b, my`i me`cB gvby tK emPtq ivtL| mvgtbi c\_ Pj tZ mrvh` Kti |

ti Rvè tei nevi ci GK gym ati B w bivZ cwi kğ Ki tQ wj b | tmRyZ etj fwZ cwi ¶vi Rb cŕ wZ  
wb tZ nte | GB `ŕ gym tKvb tKwPs-G fwZ n tğ tb |

tn tm wj b etj , I me j w tte bv epyl i aB UvKv LiP | Zwg t ftev bv | XvKv fwm ŕ tZ wK PvY ctğ hvtev Awg |  
wj tbi Dci tmB w ekjm Av tQ tmRyZi | bv ntj msmv i i Rb GZ Kti I fvj ti Rvè Ki tZ cvi tZv bv tm |  
I tK hw fvj fvte cov t j Lvi m thw M Kti t qv th tZv Zvntj nqtZv AtbK ` ði th tZ cvi tZv tm | Avevi fvte, tK  
Rv tB wK ntZv | tenk UvKv-cqmvi gta vK t j nqtZv wKOB ntZv bv | evD t ŕ t j n t q th tZv |

AvRkVj mviv w b-ivZ KvR Ki tZ nq tmRyZK | wtkjm tdj vi mgqUv chS-tbB Zvi | mvi w b gv tKŕ Nti -  
Nti Awŕ t bqv, iv tZ Avevi t gmk t b etm KvR Kiv | wKQz-wKQz Awŕ Avm tZ i i " Ki tQ B wbs | ZvQvov Gj vKvq  
t j vKR tbi Kv tQI tek cwi wPZ n t q tM tQ tmRyZ | Atb tKB GLb Avm tZ i i " Kti tQ |

ZvB nwm GKv KvR tkl Ki tZ cvi tQ bv | iv tZ KvR Ki tZB nq tmRyZ tK | mgq Avi tKvqvj w ŕ i " Z;  
tmRyZi Kv tQ met t t q tenk | mgq g tZv tWvj fwi w tZ cvi t j Kv t -vgvi Ljk v tK | Avi tKvqv t j w fvj ntj Avevi  
Awŕ w t q hvq | G me w tK eo tenk tLqvj iv tL tmRyZ |

gta v tZ wQv bvq wM t q Avevi mKv t j Ng t tK RvM tZ nq Zv tK | mvi w b cwi kğ Kti thb Amvi n t q v tK  
mg -kixi | wQv bvq Mv Gwj t q w tZB Ng t b t q Av t m ` t P v tL t f tQ | Ggb GKwU mgq wQj N t gi JI a n t q Ng tZ n tZv  
Zv tK | Avi GLb; eo ZvBi Ng Ngv tZ cvi t m |

Av tRv tR fvebvI thb tB | wEYz v thb nwi t q tM tQ | e emv w b t q gv tS-gv tS fvebvq cov tZ nq Zv tK | Zte  
Av tMi g tZv GZ f q nq bv | GLb e emv bv tnvK, i wRi KvR Kti I ` t j v Lvevi e e v Kti w b tZ cvi t e |

tmRyZi Kó t tL gv tS-gv tSB wj b etj , tZvgvi GZ K tó i ` i Kvi wK epyl GKwU t j vK ti tL w b t j B tZv  
n t j v |

tmRyZ n v t m | etj , GL t b v wK Avgv t m mgq n t q tQ | GK Rb t j vK tKB tZv teZb w tZ mgm v q cov tZ nq  
gv tS-gv tS |

wgRvb P t j hve cti LyeB wect ` cov tZ n t q wQj tmRyZi | GZ eo evmvi fvov w tZB wngwmg tL tZ n t q wQj  
Zv tK | AtbK evi t f t e tQ eo evmvi tQto w t q tQvU GKwU evmvi w b t q t b t e | wKŠ tkl chS-Avi evmviUv Qvov nqwb  
wj tbi Rb | wj b etj tQ, Av t i v K t q K gym wK, tKvb e e v bv ntj t Lv hvte |

AvR mKvj t tKB gv tKŕU-gv tKŕU Nj tQ tmRyZ | t gS v t K i ` wU t v K v t b Awŕ t ` evi K v wQj | wKŠ tKvb  
Awŕ nqwb AvR | tmLv bKvi GK t v Kvb ` vi w b Dgv tKŕUi GKwU t v K v t b i wKv b v w t q tQ | etj tQ, tM t j nq tZv Awŕ  
t c t j I t c t Z cvi t |

wKv b v w b t q iv v q tei n t j v tmRyZ | M t s i ` y c t i XvKvi iv v q thb Av b Siv Zvc | g t L Rgv w e ` y w e ` y Nvg  
n v t Z i w M y t Z g t Q w b t j v tmRyZ | GB Mi t g t j v K v j ev t m t j v t Z DV t j B Mv w j t q ewg Av t k | mvi v mKvj Nti -Nti eo  
KvŠ-n t q c t o t Q kixi Uv |

GKwU tUw ati th tZ cvi t j fvj n tZv | wKŠ GBUKz c t i Rb GZ t j v UvKv w tZ I gb mvq w t j v bv  
tmRyZ | ZvB AMZ vB wfo tX t j DV tZ n t j v t j v K j ev t m |

t g t q etj B nq tZv W t B f v t i i cv t k GKwU w mU w g t j t M t j v tmRyZi | bv nvj GZ w f t o i g t a w mU K i b v I Kiv  
hvq bv | ` k -c t b t i v w g w b t U i c \_ ` ŕ N v Uv t j t M t M t j v R v t g c t i | XvKvi iv w i GBwJB n t Q eo mgm v | Rv t g c t i  
w e o b v i t K v b t k l v t K b v | Zvi ci t K v b K v t R B gb v t K b v |

w b D gv t K ŕ U w M t q L t R t v K v b wU tei Ki t j v tmRyZ | t c ŕ i e q ` GK f t j v K etm Av t Q b K v t k | t v K v t b  
XK t Z B A i equm GKwU tQ t j G t m e j j , wK j w tte Avcv | Avm b Avm b |

tn tm tmRyZ ej j , Awg GKUz Av t b v q vi fvBi mv t t Lv Ki tZ PvB | wZwb wK Av t Q b ?

K v t k emv t j v K U v t K t w L t q w t q t Q t j wU ej j , D w b B Av t b v q vi fvB |

ZZ ¶ t Y n v t Z i KvR ti tL tmRyZi w tK Z w K t q t Q b Av t b v q vi m t n e | GKUz G w M t q w M t q Zv t K Q v j v g w j  
tmRyZ | ` y c t i i GB mgqUv tek wS w t q c t i P w i cvk | me thb dvKv-dvKv | gv t ` ŕ wU t g t q I cv t k i U t j etm K v c o  
t t L hv t Q GKwU ci GKwU | ` y c t i i m e U K z K w Š w b t q GKwU ci GKwU K v c o t w L t q hv t Q w e t p z v |

tmRyZ ej j , tgŠPvtKi tZŠn`j fvB Avcbvi KvQ cwWtqtQb AvgvtK |

tnm Avtqvqi mvtne ej tj b, Avcwb tmRyZ ZvB bv ?

wRj|

tZŠnt` i mvt\_ Avgvi K\_v ntqtQ | Avcwb tiwWtqtU Kvctoi KvR Ktib ?

wRj|

t`Lp Avgvt` i GLvfb fvj tKvqtj wLi gvj bv ntj Pj tZ Pvq bv |

wbtqi mvt\_ tmRyZ ej j , Gi AvtM Avcbvi mvt\_ Avgvt` i KvR nq wb | GK evi AWŕ w`tq t`Lp | hw`

Avcbvi cQ>` gtZv bv nq, Zvntj Avi AWŕ t`teb tKb |

wK fvte gvj w`tZ Pvb Avcwb ?

Avcwb thfvte ej teb | hw` Avcbvi cQ>` i tKvb wWRvBb \_vtK AvgvtK w`b | Awg tm fvteB tPón Ki tev |

Avi AvgvtK hw` etj b Zvntj Avgvt` i evbtbv KtqKwU wWRvBb AvcbvtK t`LvZ cwi |

KtqKwU Rvgv tei Kti Zvi gta` t\_tK `wU Rvgv t`wLtg Avtqvqi fvB ej tj b, G i Kg wWRvBtbi evbtZ nte | cvi teb tZv ?

GKwU mU Kwgr Avi GKwU j s-Kwgr fvj Kti t`Ltg j vMtv tmRyZ | Zvi ci ej j , Avcbvi wWRvBb gtZvB embtg w`tZ cvi tev |

Zvntj GB `wU tm`uj wntmte wbtq Rvb | Avi Avcbvi cQ>` gtZv `wU ZbwU gtWj | t`Lvteb |

GKUzt\_tg mstKvPnxb fvte tmRyZ ej j , Avtqvqi fvB, tctgUwU wK fvte Kiteb ?

tnm Avtqvqi mvtne ej tj b, Avcwb th fvte Pvb |

Avmtv ntqtQ wK, Avgvi cmR Kg | ZvB bM` ntj B Avgvi Rb` metPtq fvj nq |

UvKv wbtq tKvb wPŠv-KitZ nte bv Avcbvi | gvj tWij fwii w`tj B tctgtU tctq hvteb | Zvi ci `wó ckwii Z

Kti Mj v Pwi tg WvKtj v, GB nvi "Y Avcvi Rb" GKwU VwUv wbtq Avq |

evav w`tq tmRyZ ej j , bv bv fvB | GLb wKQzLvtev bv |

wK th etj b, Zv wK nq | GB cUg Gtj b Avcwb | Lwvj gtL tMtv t`vKvbi AKj `vb nte bv |

Cl r nvmtv v tmRyZ | AWŕ \_tv v tj Lvq gb w`tj b Avtqvqi fvB | KtqK wgwU thtZ bv thtZB GK tevZj VwUv tccwm Avi wcm Kti Kuv GKwU tKK wbtq Gtj v ni "Y |

tKK t`tLB thb ŕjavi i vŕmUv MŕR©DVtv v tctUi gta` | tmB mKvtj `wU i "wU Avi GK Kvc Pv tLtg tei nti v tmRyZ | `pcj Mwtq hvf"Q | ŕjav tZv j vMteB |

tj Lv t\_tK tPvL Ztj Avtqvqi mvtne ej tj b, wK ntj v Lv"Q bv tKb |

GB tZv wbt"Q | Avcwb | wbb |

GKB tKej `pcj i Lvevi tLtg Gtm etmQ | Avcwb wbb |

Bt"Q \_vKv mŕÉI f`Zv i ŕvq GK wcm tKtKi teuk tLtv bv tmRyZ | wKŠ`cti vcyi tkl Kiti v tccwmi tevZj wU | GB Mitg tek j vMwQj VwUv cwib UKz |

Avtqvqi mvtne ej tj b, mgq gtZv wKŠ`tWij fwii PvB |

meUKztPón \_vKte Avgvi | Avcwb tKvb wPŠv-Kiteb bv |

Zvi ci AWŕ wbtq tewtq tMj tmRyZ | mvi w`tbi mKj Kwš-thb gtQ tMtv v GK gntZB | AWŕ i i

tgtgwUtz tPvL tev vtz j vMtv v tm | fvj AWŕ tctqtQ AvR |

tmRyZ hLb emotZ wdi tv ZLb mUv | nvm KvR KitQ GLtv | Kwig wgvv etm AvtQ wbeRvi gtL | tmRyZi

Avmvi kã tctqB ej tj b, gv Gwj eyS ?

evevi KvQ wMtg `wotj v tmRyZ | GtmwQ evev |

tZvtK Lp Kvš-gtb nt"Q | GZ LvUtv wK kixi wUKte |

Avtiv KvQ GtQ evevi nvZ ati tmRyZ ej j , Zvg tKgb Kti me t`tLv evev ?

tgnkb eÜ Kti Gw` tK ZwmKtq AvtQ nwm | Kwj g wgvv tntm ej tj b, gtb tPvtLi me t` Lv hvq ti gv | ZvQov mštbi `tL-nwm t` LtZ wK Avi ewnti i tPvtL j vtM ti gv |

tPvtL wftR l tV nwm | Kwj g PvPv thb wK Zvi evevi gtZv | gtb nq eev K\_v | tmB tQvU MÖgwUi K\_v | eev wQj ZLb | mevB wgtj KZ Ab` ntZv | tmB mftLi w` b\_tj v eKti wftZi t\_tK KLtbv nvi vtZ Pvq bv nwm | tmB UKB th Zvi Rxefti meftPtq gaj mgq |

GLb GB msmvti i GKRb ntq tMtQ nwm | mgq aŕi KvR Kti bv tm | KvRi Puc \_vKtj KLtbv-KLtbv gta` ivZ Awewa KvR Kti GLvtbB t\_tK hvq nwm |

ivZ bUvi w` tK Gtj v wj b | KvRi Awft tctqtQ AvR | mevB AvR LpB Ljk | tmRyZ nwmK ej j , AvR ivtZ ewotZ thl bv | K\_v AvtQ | mevB wgtj etm GKwU ci v gkKi tZ nte |

ivtZi Lvevi tkl Kti mevB wgtj emtj v GK mvt\_ | w` b-w` b KvRi Puc evotQ | `Rtb mgq gtZv gjv tWvj fwi w` tZ cvi te bv | tewk Zvovutov Ki tZ tMtj gvtj i tKvqvtj wU fvj \_vtKte bv | ZvQov w` tbi tej vq tgnkbt emtZ cvi bv tmRyZ | gvtKUB e`-vKtZ nq ZvtK |

tmRyZ ej j , KvR tZv w` b-w` b evotQ | GLb AšZ Avi GKwU tj vK bv ntj mgm`vq cotZ nte | nwm ej j , wRj Avcv | fvj KvR Rvbv GK Rb tj vK ` i Kvi | bvtj mgq gtZv KvR bv DVtj v gmwKj ntq hvte |

tZvgvi nvtZ tKvb KvR Rvbv tj vK AvtQ ?

wRj Avcv AvtQ | Avgvi tevB AvtQ | MtgUBtmi tKvqvtj wU-KtUvj vti i mvt\_ KvR Kti | KvR fvj tevS | Avcvb ej tj ZvtK wbtq AvmtZ cvi |

wj b ej j , GK Rtb nte bv | Gj vKvi tqtqv GLb KvR wbtq AvmtQ | tmB tZvgvtKB Avevi tgnkbt etm nte | Zvi tPtq `Rb tj vK ti tL tbqv fvj |

tmRyZ ej j , Avmg tZv emtevB tgnkbt |

tZvgvi GLb tgnkbt emv Pj te bv | tZvgvi KvR nte gvtKUB Avi mevBtK KvR eyStq t` qv | KvR t` Lv-i bv Ki tZi GKRb tj vtKi cŕtqvRb | ZvB Ki te Zvg |

Kwj g wgvv ej tj b tm K\_v | wj b wKB etj tQ | GK mvt\_ `Rb wbtq tb | tgnkb tZv wZbU AvtQB | hvi wRK tmB tivrMvi Kti tbte | GZ fvevi wKQztbB ti gv |

evevi GB Agj` mr mvtmi DciB nqtZv GLtbv wtk AvtQ msmvi Uv | GLtbv GwMtg thtZ cvi tQ | `cŕt` LtQ bZb AvMgxi | hw` eev Amr ntZv Zvtj nqtZv KteB Wte thtZv GB msmvi wU |

evevi K\_v gtZvB KvR ntj v | tmRyZ Avtiv ej j , mevi teZb Ges mKj LiP evt` th UvKv j vF nte | Zvi wZwi k fvM cvi te GLvtb hvi v KvR Ki te Zvi v | Gi Rb` GKwU KwMRI %Zix nte | Avj wft ingtZ e`emv hw` eo nq, Zvtj l thb GB AvBb Pj tZ \_vtK |

tmRyZi K\_v i tB LpB Ljk ntj v nwm | ej j , Avcv Avcvb tKvb wPšv-Ki te bv | KvR tctj ivZ w` b KvR Ki tev |

Avi tKvb K\_v ntj v bv ivtZ | NgŕZ tMtj v mevB | Kvj Lp tfti RvMtZ nte Ng t\_tK | AtbK KvR Rtg AvtQ nvtZ |

Zvi Kŕ` b cti GK mKvtj tdvb Gtj v Avj i | tmRyZ Lp e`-t wZbU tgnkb Pj tQ | mevBtK KvR eyRtg w` tQ | KvRi tKvqvtj wU tPK Ki tQ | Gj vKvi tqtqv` i Awft ivLŕQ | Kvco eŕS ivLŕZ ntQ | Zvi mvt\_ gvj -cŕ tKbv Avi gvtKŕ tZv AvtQ |

KvRi Puc me ftj wQj tmRyZ | KvRi wCzwbttq QŕwQj thb mgŕqi l AvtM | thb ftj B wMtqWj Zvi AZxtZi K\_v | i ayeZgvb wbtqB thb tevP AvtQ tm | GB eZgvbB thb wPi mZ` Zvi Rxeft |

Awj i tdlv AvmtZB gn#ZB gtb cto tMtj v me| KZ `tLi me `sz| tKgb AvtQ wgrvb fvB ? KZw`b K\_v nq bv| gwj kmvne tkv\_vq AvtQb, tKgb AvtQb ? tK Rvfb| th tj vKwU UvKvq AvR GLvfb `votq AvtQ tmRyZ| Zvi tKvb tLwR tbB Zvi KvtQ| Rxe#bi GB c\_ mwZ`B eo wbg@|

gwj kmvne KZUv Lvi vc KvR Kti cvtci tevSv fwi Kti tQb, Zv`i ayweavZvB Rvfb| GB tj vKwU FY thb tkl nevi bq tmRyZi Rxe#b| hZ w`b tetP \_vKte tmB tj vKwU K\_v tfvj v hvte bv| th tj vKwU mevi KvtQ cvcx, tmB tj vKwU Zvi KvtQ gnvqve| KLtbv tK th Kvi KvtQ cvcx Avi gnvqve nte, tK Zv ej tZ cvti | hZ cvcB \_vKK gwj kmvntei Rxe#b, Zvi B Rb` GKwU cvtci c\_ t\_tK my`i G Rxe#bi mUvb tctqtQ tmRyZ| weavZv thb Zvi cvc tgvPb Kti b|

Ggb GKwU mgq wQj hLb tmRyZi gtb ntZv, hw` weavZv \_vKte, Zte gvbtl gvbtl GB AmgZv tKb| gvbtl tKb gvbtl i clyntq etm AvtQ| wKs` GLb gtb nq tmB me fivebv wQj fj | Avmtj gvbtl gvbtl i clyntZ cvti bv KLtbv| gvbtl i KtgB ZvtK `vm ewotq ivtL| nqtZv A`toi weo#bvq cotZ nq KLtbv-KLtbv| Zte gvbtl Zvi `p Bt`Q kw` w` tQ Rq Kitz cvti me|

bnvtj Ktnwj Kvq tNiv th ct\_i AUkvti nvi vtZ etmwQj tmRyZ| tmLvtb t\_tK bzb tKvb Avtj vi c\_, mwZ` Awekym gtb ntqtQ Zvi KvtQ|

wgrvb fvBi Rb` Gi gta` nvRvi cutPK UvKv cwtqtQ tmRyZ| Avi etj tQ, axti -axti me tkva Kti t`te| tmRyZi GB mvdjt`i K\_v i`tb gnv Ljk ntqtQ wgrvb fvB| etj tQ, GLb nvZ GK `g mgq tbB| Avgvi l tZv bZb e`emv| BbmAvj w&fvj B Pj tQ, mevBtK t`vqv Kitz ej te| GKUz \_wQz wotqB XvKv Gtm tZvgvi mvf\_ t`Lv Kitev| Awj i tdlv wimf Kti tej tKwotZ Gtm `vovtj v tmRyZ| nvtj v, tKgb AvtQb ?

fvj | Avcwb ?

fvj |

GKUzt\_tg Awj ej j , c0\_tgB GKwU AbgwZ PvB ? AtbK w`b ati hv tftete ti tLwQ|

wew`SZ ntj v tmRyZ| cvMj gvbtl Ggb wK tftete ivLtj v| ej j , Avgvi AbgwZ, wKtmi Rb` ?

mc0ZF ntq Awj ej j , AvcbvtK Zwg etj WwKtZ PvB? GZw`b ati Avgv`i cwi Pq| AvcbvtK GLb Lp Avcb gtb nq| ZvB Avcwb ej tZ fvj j vM bv|

gn#ZB thb GKwU Mfxi fvj j vMq g#` ntj v tmRyZi Ašt| Zvi Ašt th Kvtiv fvj evmvi cvevi Rb` e`Kj , Gfvtte Avi KLtbvB eštZ cvti w`b tm| wKs` ü` tqi GB e`Kj Zv wex`ygv` cKvk bv Kti tmRyZ ej j , GtZ Avgvi AbgwZ wK AvtQ| WwKteb| wKs` AvcwbB wK fvj wQj bv ?

tgvfUB bv| Avcwb m#s#ab Avcb Kvtiv mvf\_ ntZ cvti bv|

tek, Avcbvi K\_vB \_vKtj v|

wKs` Avcwb ?

AZUv mvnm Avgvi tbB|

mvntmi K\_v AvmtQ tKb, tKD hw` Awakvi w` tZ Pvq ?

Zej bv|

Zwg eo KwB Kti , Obv0 ej tZ cvti v tmRyZ| gvbtl tK Kó w` tQ wK m# tgtj tZvgvi ?

kvš`wbi e KtU tmRyZ etj , KB, KvDtk Kó w` t`Q bv tZv| eis wotRB Kó cww`Q| wotRB wotRtk bv ej wQ|

wotR Kó tctq Ab`tk Któ t`qv! wKs` tKb ?

tm Avcwb ešteb bv Awj |

Avwg eštZ PvB tmRyZ|

Avcwb GZ Aeš ntj , fwi wect` cotZ nq| Zvi ci GKUzt\_tg tmRyZ ej j , c\_w`extZ GKwU bvi xl wK i tqtQ hvi `vgx, msmvi fvj j vM bv ?

tKvb K\_v ej tQ bv Awj | gbUv thb Avti v tewk DZj v ntj v tmRyZi | KÚ wftR AvmtQ | Akôî "× KtÚB  
tmRyZ Avevi ej j , Avgvi GB msmôx Rxeþbi mvt\_ KvDþK tgj vtZ PvB bv | msmvti i GZ\_ t j v gvbj tK tdtj wþRþK  
wbta fvev wK ^\_ei Zv ntq hvte bv ? GB ^\_ei Zvq wK tKvb m\_ AvtQ ?

tZvgvtK ^\_ei ntZ ej wQ bv tmRyZ | ZvB etj wK fvj evmv \_vKþZ tbB gvbj i Rxeþb ?

tPvtLi Rj gþL tmRyZ etj , Zv nte tKb | fvj evmv Ovov wK gvbj evtP | GB Avcbvi KvQ t\_þK thUKztcj vg  
ZvB wK Kg | me mgq KvQ tctZ nte tKb |

Rxeþb tZvgvtK wbtq thfite tftewQ, Ab" KvDþK wbtq tmfvte fvev nqub tmRyZ | ZvB cvþk cvevi Bþ"Q  
cþj | wKŠ' Zng cZL'vb Ki t j |

AvcbvtK cZ'vþY Kiv mnvm Avgvi tbB | hw` cZ'vþY Kti \_wK, Zv wþRþK | hw` Avcbvi mvt\_ Rxeb e` j  
ntZv, Zvntj Avgvi tþtq nqtZv tewk m\_ Avi tKD ntZv bv |

tZvgvq t` LtZ Lþ Bþ"Q Ki tQ, t` Lv Ki tZ cvi te ?

tmRyZi Aþt thb tj vfx ntq DUtj v gnþZB | KZw` b t` Lv nq bv | th gvbj i Rb" ü` t q GZUv tcvto, ZvtK  
`þi mwi t q ivLþZ eo Kó nq | wKŠ' tmRyZ thb wbi "cvq | Zvi KvQ tMtj nqtZv wþRþK nvi vte Zvi gvþS | Zvi tþtq  
`þi \_vKB fvj | tmRyZ ej j , GLb t` Lv Ki tZ cvi tev bv |

tek wKQþY evK`nxb t\_þK Awj ej j , Awg tZvgvi Aþcþvq i Bj vg | hw` KLþbv gþb nq Avgvi K\_v | Zvntj  
etj v | ZvtZ hw` hM cvi nq Awg \_vKtev | Aek` ZZw` b hw` tetP \_wK |

`Z tmRyZ etj DVtj v, Avgvi Rb" Avcbvi Rxeb tKb bó nte ?

tm tZv KLþbv fwevb | Zte tKb thb gþb nq, hvþK fvj evmv hvq Zvi Rb" Aþcþv Kti \_vKþj Rxeb bó nq  
bv | eis eo A\_þn ntq Dþv Rxeb | ivLwQ | fvj t\_þKv |

tdvb tiþL Si-Si Kti Kwþ tZ j vMtj v tmRyZ | ü` tqi gvþS evi-evi gþ'Z ntZ \_vKþj v Awj i gLwU | tmB  
Kte GKw` b t` Lv ntq wQj `Rþbi | Zvi ci tcwi t q tMtQ KZ mgq | tKvb w` b Awj i mþþL wMtq `wvþZ cvi te bv tm |  
hvþK GZUv fvj evm hvq Zvi mvgþb wMtq `wvþq ZvtK wdwþ t q t` qv hvq bv |

`þPvtLi Rþj tftm AvmtZ j vMtj v Kte Kvi tmB ^\_þZ | cÜ\_g mþþ nvi vþbvi e`\_v AvRi thb Kto-Kto Lvq  
Zvi Aþt | wKQþZB thb tþvj v hvq bv tmB me Avavþi XvKv w` b\_ t j vi K\_v | f` Zvi Aþt vti m\_ L-m\_ L þPnivi  
gvbj \_t j v eo Amf` bmsk thþeb tj vfx | þlav KZ wLþZ fvte Mþm Kti wbj Zvi m\_ i RxebvþK |

mþ'Zvi Aþt vti Amf` gvbj \_t j v th wKkvi aivi Avkvq thb w` b-ivþZ I þZ tctZ \_vþK wmsm`ci i gþZv | Zv  
nqtZv AþtþKi B ARvbv | wKŠ' GB me gvbj \_t j vþK Lþ fvj B wþþb wbtqtQ tmRyZ | Gþ` i AmshZ wlogþZvq th þZ  
ntqtQ tmRyZi etþK, tKvb Kvþj B tmþi DVte bv | mviv Rxeb etq teovþZ nte ZvtK |

GLþbv tKvb wbi Zx AÜKvþi wþRi nvþZUvþKl gþb nq Awekþmx tKvb wcvþtmi nvZ | GB Awþkvc t\_þK nqtZv  
KLþbvB gþ³ wj te bv Zvi | nqtZv A`wþi GB weoþbv t\_þK mviv Rxeb gþ³ i c\_ LþRþZ nte ZvtK | ew`þ tmB  
KKi \_t j vi gþZv | þlavi Zvtc ga`ivþZ Av`wKþoi AveRþv tNþU thgwþ Kti Lvevi LþRþteovq t j vgnxb RxY®  
KKi \_t j v |

LwbKþY `þPvtL Rj Sivi ci wþRþK mseiy Ki t j v tmRyZ | bv, tm gþ³ c\_ LþRþte bv tKvb w` b | m\_ LþRþte  
bv | Ggb AþtþK wKQB i tqtQ hvi wQzQUþZ tbB þlavZ®gvbj i | Zte gvbj ntq tetP \_vKvi c\_ tm LþRþte | tmLvþb  
m\_ A\_þxb, fvj evmv gj`nxb, msmvi-mšvb-Rbbxi mva wemwRZ wþi w`þi gþZv | þlavi KvQ tnti thþZ bq, cÜqvRþb  
mste`bvnx RxebþK Zvwtq wbtq teovþe Rxeþbi tkl w` b chþ

fvj evmvnx msmvi mšvb wbtq, wþRþZb, wþcxob mtq Aeþ v bvi x, Rbbx ntq tetP \_vKvi tþtq msmôg Kti gvbj  
ntq tetP \_vKvi th AþtK mþLi | AþtK mþþþbi |

þej Kwþ t\_þK DþV Gþm tgvþþbi cvþk emþj v tmRyZ | nvþZ GKwU Kvco Zþj wbj `Z | KZ KvR cþi AvtQ |  
wKŠ' etþKi wFzi ARm`nvnvKvþi thb gþQZ ntj v ü` q | gb thb tKvb cþevaB gvþZ Pvq bv AvR | Awj wK mZ`  
Aþcþv Kti tZ \_vKþe Zvi Rb" ? AK`þv Rxeþbi A\_ LþRþZ e`-ntj v Aþt | Rxeþb gvþb wK ? Rxeb KvþK etj ?

